

**Throwing the World Series:
A Statistical Review into Six Series from 1906-1924**

Brien Kocsis 2024

Introduction

In 1919 the Chicago White Sox played the Cincinnati Reds in the World Series. On October 1 in the bottom of first inning Eddie Cicotte hit Morrie Rath on the first pitch, thus letting the dominos fall for on that pitch it has been said "The wheels were put into motion." Cheating in baseball has existed since the game began. From as simple as not catching a fly ball to sign stealing using video and tv, baseball has encountered many scandals. Throwing the World Series is the worst scandal of all. In the 1919 World Series, the White Sox were huge favorites to win. The Series ended eight games later with the Cincinnati Reds on top. After the Series, speculation and rumors were flying around about a 'fix' of throwing the Series.

Major League Baseball investigated, called the players in for interviews, everything as far as going to Federal Court. The Federal Court found no wrongdoing. MLB called foul and hired Judge Keneshaw Mountain Landis as commissioner and Judge Landis delivered a final blow to the Chicago White Sox. He banished eight players from Major League Baseball for life.

Was that the end of the scandal? Were there other Series? 1914 Series, Athletics and Braves, the Miracle Braves vs. the '\$100,00.00' infield of the Athletics. The Boston Braves swept the Philadelphia Athletics in four games. Coincidence or did the Athletics lay down because of Connie Mack not willing to pay more money. The year before, the 1918 series between the Chicago Cubs and the Boston Red Sox. Speculation says something different that the Cubs had a 'fix' in. What about players that were involved in the 1919 fix. Eight players were thrown out of baseball. Eddie Cicotte was one of them but looking through rosters other players were also involved in other fixes, Eddie Collins was on the roster for the Athletics in 1914 and the White Sox in 1919, but he wasn't banished. What about Johnny Evers who played for the 1906 Cubs (part of the double play trio of Tinker-Evers-Chance) and 1914 Boston Braves, nobody has ever looked at them for being part of a fix.

Gambling in baseball existed in the early 20th century. Players and gamblers frequent the same establishments in the early days of baseball. Bars, hotels, brothels, and restaurants all were key areas that players and gamblers did business. This is where deals were made, money exchanged, and World Series were fixed. Is there any physical evidence of wrongdoing of World Series fixing? No hard evidence, (With the exception of the White Sox) but numbers don't lie (remember that phrase.) There are box scores and play-by-play documents from the regular season and the World Series that show patterns. One pattern to keep in mind as read through this essay, In the first 36 years of the World Series, three teams, NY Giants, Philadelphia Athletics and Chicago Cubs played in a combine 25 World Series (1905-1938 - NY Giants 12 WS, PH As 8 WS, CH Cubs 9 WS) winning 11 times combined (NY Giants - 4 crowns, PH As - 5 crowns, CH Cubs - 2 crowns), but all three were involved in five 'Fixes' (CH Cubs 1906-10-18, PH As 1914, NY Giants 1924) Why would those three teams who dominated the early 20th Century baseball world get caught up in a 'Fix'?

This essay explores the statistical outlook on each series. Six World Series, 1906 Chicago Cubs vs. Chicago White Sox's, White Sox won in six games. 1910 World Series Chicago Cubs vs. Philadelphia Athletics, Athletics won in five games. 1914 World Series, Philadelphia Athletics vs. Boston Braves. The Braves swept the Athletics in four games. 1918 World Series, Chicago Cubs vs. Boston Red Sox. Boston won in five games. 1919 World Series, the Chicago White Sox vs. the Cincinnati Reds. The Reds won in eight games and the 1924 World Series, N.Y. Giants vs. Washington Senators. The Senators won in seven games. Each series has its own story, its own plot and in the end its own perception.

First Series

1906 World Series

Chicago Cubs vs. Chicago White Sox

Overwhelming favorite: Chicago Cubs

Perception

The Chicago Cubs in the first 18 years, when Major League Baseball split into two leagues, dominated the NL. From 1906-1910, the Cubs played in four World Series, won back to back titles in 1907-1908, from 1906-1909 their four season win-loss record was 426-185. They had the best players and the best rotation in that span, but how could the best team get beat by a middle the road Chicago White Sox team in the 1906 World Series? In the two articles provided, they shed some light on the perception of a possible 'Fix' in the 1906 World Series.....



(a)

This article was written by Bruce Allardice

In the histories of the Black Sox Scandal, perhaps the most shadowy of the major characters is Sport Sullivan. A Boston-based gambler, Sullivan pitches the World Series fix to the players, is later indicted, then seems to disappear. Little is known about his life before or after 1919.

Joseph J. Sullivan was born November 2, 1870, near Boston, the son of Irish immigrants Jeremiah and Ellen (McKenna) Sullivan. In 1895 he married Katherine Rose Driscoll. The couple had five children: Helen (b. 1896); Alexina (1898-1995); Joseph (b. 1900, died young); James F. (1904-93); and John F. (1918-88). On the censuses from 1900 to 1940 he lives in Boston or Sharon, Massachusetts, and tells the census takers he works in a real-estate office or brokerage.¹ From these records Joseph Sullivan appears to be an ordinary, middle-class businessman with a middle-class household.

Newspaper accounts paint a different picture. The brokerage was in fact a front for a “bucket shop” designed to bilk unwary investors.² Sullivan soon dropped this line, preferring to make his living as the uncrowned “King of Boston Gamblers.”

As early as 1903, Boston newspapers reporting on the first World Series marvel as “Sport Sullivan” makes thousand-dollar bets on Boston.³ This was an era when \$1,000 was a year’s wages for a laborer. In 1904 he was accused of fixing the Jimmy Gardner-Martin Canole fight (perhaps foreshadowing his future).⁴ He made book on New York City auto races and briefly found the time to manage heavyweight boxing contender Sam Langford (the “Boston Tar Baby”).⁵

A Boston Herald newspaper article on the all-Chicago 1906 World Series singles out Sport Sullivan, “one of the conspicuous attendants at the ball grounds in this city,” expressing surprise at the victory of the underdog White Sox, implying he’s a figure that sportswriters respect for his expertise.⁶ In 1906 he’s accused of bribing public officials, and in 1907 he’s arrested for “gambling in a public place” at the Boston Braves ballpark.⁷

The newspaper headlines the arrest of Sport Sullivan as a major event. The police led Sullivan away in front of the whole crowd, to cries of “welsher,” “piker,” and “tin horn sport.” In his pockets the police found over \$500 in cash and a pair of dice. The lengthy article notes that Sullivan was a “professional” gambler and “no novice to appearing in court for the sort of an offense charged.”⁸

Another lengthy article the following day notes that Sullivan’s arrest “cause(d) much apprehension among the fraternity” of ballpark gamblers.⁹ Sullivan paid the fine and returned to the park, where he was greeted as a hero by his fellow gamblers. Although plainclothes policemen were nearby, Sullivan started betting on the visiting Cincinnati Reds, inspiring the rest of the gamblers to follow suit and resume their activities. It is evident how high Sullivan ranked in the local gambling world.

Other arrests for gambling are detailed in 1911, 1913, and 1914.¹⁰ By this time, Sullivan had attained a reputation throughout the East Coast for baseball betting and prognostication. The New York Evening World of October 6, 1916, went to Sullivan to get an expert opinion on the upcoming Boston-Brooklyn World Series. “‘Never mind about them guys with their arms full of fractions,’ said Sport Sullivan, well known as a betting Bostonian, who had hied himself this way to get a little of the Brooklyn money while it was soft. ...” Sullivan is further quoted as saying the Red Sox should be favored for the Series.¹¹

Records show that Sullivan had a nationwide reputation for betting and bookmaking. He was not, as *Eight Men Out*.¹² seems to imply some small-town, small-scale bookie. For example, when the *Washington Post* wrote on the upcoming 1911 American League pennant race, it turned to Sullivan as the foremost expert on the teams and the odds. He made Philadelphia an even-money favorite to win (accurately, as it turned out). The article noted that Sullivan openly “makes his living by betting on baseball, and these prices, printed in Boston newspapers, presumably are those that he is now prepared to lay against any team’s chances, in his future book. Sullivan does a heavy handbook business on baseball through the season and is a prominent figure at all of the world’s series games.”¹³ In 1915 writer Ring Lardner reported that Sullivan had bet \$10,000 on a Boston-Pittsburgh ballgame, “the biggest amt [sic] ever bet on 1 game of ball.”¹⁴

Charles Murphy

This article was written by Lenny Jacobson

One of the most controversial figures of the Deadball Era, Charles W. Murphy owned the Chicago Cubs from 1906 to 1913, the period during which they reached their greatest heights. The Cubs won four National League pennants and two World's Championships under his ownership, making Chicago the center of the baseball universe. But instead of being revered by the fans, his players, and his fellow owners, the ambitious, energetic Murphy was generally despised. Years later he explained his unpopularity.

"When I had the Cubs, I was too busy for entertaining, or cultivating people," he wrote. "It is some tasks to run a championship ball club and cater to 25 'prima donna' ball players. When night comes you are all in and don't care for wine parties or bacchanalian revels--at least I did not." As for the baseball establishment, he had this to say: "Some I had refused to loan money to, others were not in love with me because my club had beaten theirs so often, and the Chief Executive [John Tener] was not pleased with me because I had refused to sign his contract--the only club owner who kicked on his compensation, which was more than baseball could afford."

The son of Irish immigrants, Charles Webb Murphy was born in Wilmington, Ohio, 60 miles northeast of Cincinnati. Moving to Cincinnati to study pharmacology, Murphy graduated from pharmacy school and worked for a while at Keenan's drugstore. Before long, however, he quit to become a writer for the *Cincinnati Enquirer*, a newspaper owned by Charles Phelps Taft, the older half-brother and advisor of future president William Howard Taft. (President Taft later endorsed baseball in his speeches and frequently attended major-league games; one contemporary credited Murphy for convincing the president to lend his presence to the national pastime.) Murphy eventually became sporting editor, and in that position, he became friendly with John T. Brush, owner of the Cincinnati Reds.

The young baseball writer left the *Enquirer* to become assistant city editor at the *Cincinnati Times-Star*, but he wasn't there long before Brush hired him in 1905 as press agent for the New York Giants, the first press agent a baseball club ever employed. One day Murphy suggested to Brush that he should mix around more with people and increase his personal popularity. The elderly Giants owner, who was in poor health and "did not know 100 persons in greater New York, aside from his players, smiled and said: "If the Giants win, I will be popular. If they lose, I will not be. All the personal popularity in the world gets

the club owner nothing if his club is a loser." On his first western road-trip with the Giants, Murphy overheard NL president Harry Pulliam tell Cincinnati Reds owner Garry Herrmann that James Hart was putting the Chicago Cubs up for sale. Taking the midnight train from Cincinnati to Chicago, the 37-year-old press agent obtained an option from Hart to purchase all his Cubs stock for the bargain price of \$105,000, or a 51% interest for \$65,000. Securing a \$100,000 loan from his friend and former employer Charles Taft, Murphy closed the deal on July 31, 1905.

Chicago was an up-and-coming team, and Murphy and new manager Frank Chance went to work during the off-season on making the Cubs even stronger. Relying on Chance's knowledge and insights, Murphy acquired third-baseman Harry Steinfieldt and pitcher Orval Overall from the Cincinnati Reds, the team he used to cover, and outfielder Jimmy Sheppard, pitcher Jack Pfeister, and catcher Pat Moran from other sources. In their first full season under Murphy's ownership, the Cubs became the greatest team in the history of baseball by winning a record 116 games, finishing 20 games ahead of Murphy's former employer, the defending World's Champion Giants. To cap off a nearly perfect year, the Cubs met their cross-town rivals, the Chicago White Sox, in the 1906 World Series. In his first season Murphy reportedly earned profits of \$165,000, which he used to pay back all the money he had borrowed from Taft.

The Cubs continued their winning ways in 1907, again running away with the NL pennant and, according to some observers, achieving a triumph for "clean ball" over the dirty and underhanded methods favored by McGraw's Giants. Before long, however, Murphy began engendering ill will of his own. His Cubs continued traveling to visiting ballparks in horse-drawn carriages festooned with bells and banners, defying a league rule banning such parades. Murphy also ignored a league edict requiring him to build a clubhouse for the visiting team at Chicago's West Side Park. But any bad feeling caused by those transgressions was minor compared to the maelstrom of ugliness Murphy stirred up over the "Merkle Game." His behind-the-scenes machinations and bombastic comments in the press made him numerous enemies. "Charles Murphy, president of the Chicago club, has no sentiment for baseball, only for the money there may be in it for him," wrote Sam Crane in the New York Evening Journal. "In fact, the 'Chubby One' is considered a joke all over the National League, and nowhere more so than in Chicago."

Murphy got himself into even more hot water during the 1908 World Series by relegating his former brethren in the press to the back row of the grandstand for games at West Side Park, and he also was reprimanded for selling World Series tickets to scalpers for a profit. By the end of the Series, Murphy rivaled John McGraw as the most hated man in baseball. An even more serious malfeasance occurred in 1911 when he falsely accused St. Louis Cardinals manager Roger Bresnahan, a former Giant player and close friend of McGraw's, of conspiring to allow New York to win the pennant. Murphy induced Philadelphia Phillies owner Horace Fogel, another former sportswriter who was backed by Murphy money, to charge that NL president Thomas Lynch and the league's umpires were co-conspirators in the plot. The National League expelled Fogel, and Murphy came in for sharp criticism from the other owners.

During the 1912 season Murphy engaged in a public feud with Chance. While the manager was hospitalized for an operation on a blood clot, Murphy accused his players of drinking and not bearing down. Chance defended them. Shortly thereafter, the Cubs announced that the Peerless Leader wouldn't return in 1913, though whether he resigned or was fired never became entirely clear. No longer under contract, Chance at that point talked openly with the press, claiming that Murphy refused to spend money to acquire players or improve West Side Park--offering to bet \$1,000 that the Cubs

magnate would never follow through on his oft-quoted promise to build Cub fans a new ballpark. As if to prove Chance right, Murphy started slashing the Cubs payroll that winter, trading Joe Tinker to Cincinnati and Ed Ruelbach to Brooklyn, and sending Mordecai Brown to the minors.

The final straw for Murphy came in his shameful handling of Johnny Evers. The respected second baseman replaced Chance as player-manager in 1913, but Murphy dismissed him after a third-place finish and shunted him off to the Boston Braves. When Evers threatened to jump to the Federal League, joining former Cub stars Tinker and Brown, AL president Ban Johnson and several National League owners pressured new NL president John Tener to do something about Murphy. In a move that was universally applauded, Tener reportedly persuaded Charles Taft to buy Murphy's stock for \$500,000, and the deal was consummated on February 21, 1914. (Less than two years later, Taft sold the Cubs to former Chicago Whales owner Charles H. Weeghman for \$503,500 as part of the settlement of the Federal League war.) As one last parting gesture before leaving Chicago, Murphy hired Hank O'Day, the umpire who had ruled in his favor in the 1908 "Merkle Game," as Cub's manager for 1914.

For years the general belief was that Murphy had been driven out of baseball; in the December 1918 issue of Baseball Magazine, for example, F. C. Lane wrote, "Murphy was forced out of his holdings by his unpopularity with his own associates and the general public." After reading that article, however, Murphy took the time to write a lengthy response (he was a former sportswriter, after all). "It was not hard for me to take a half-million dollars for my franchise," he wrote in an article that appeared in the February 1919 issue. "No force was required. Despite that fact I read occasionally, that I was forced out of baseball--knocked down the back steps, as it were, and kicked into the yards behind. That is simply camouflage. It is true that the Chief Executive of the National League at that time was not 'crazy' about me and that he had called a meeting to have me quartered and boiled in oil, or shot at sunrise, I don't know which. He asked me to attend the meeting and I declined to do so. I was not only ill but thinking of how much I would likely lose in the impending Federal League war--money that I had worked hard for. Before the meeting could be held, however, I sold out to Mr. Charles P. Taft and without force, but for what every other thing of value is obtained--a price. Imagine a man being forced to take \$500,000 for a baseball franchise, with a war on and money being sunk by everybody concerned in large gobs. One or two baseball politicians shouted with glee over my retirement, but I think events have since shown that the laughing was all on my side, because I got out at the psychological moment."

After leaving baseball, Murphy returned to Wilmington, the town where he had grown up and his mother still lived, and, using some of the proceeds from his sale of the Cubs, set out in 1916 to build the "best small theater in this section of the country." To prove that luck had played no part in his business success, he chose Friday, October 13, 1917, to sign the contract for construction of his amusement palace. Nearly 200 railroad cars of material went into it, and Italian and English craftsmen worked for weeks on the interior. The theater featured a half-barrel foyer ceiling; carved ornamental plaster with a continuous row of Cupid heads; a lobby decorated with a sunburst chandelier, marble floors, and polished oak doors; and three painted stage curtains (one with pictures of Patrick Henry and Nathan Hale, another with Betsy Ross, and a third with a Wilmington Street scene showing the courthouse). J. L. Dillon, the top decorator of the Mandel Bros. interior-design firm from Chicago, proclaimed it "the prettiest thing he had ever seen."

Two years and \$250,000 after the project was begun, the Murphy Theatre officially opened on July 24, 1918, to much fanfare and capacity crowds for three performances in the afternoon and evening.

Speeches, singing, and music by the Wilmington Band and the regular theater orchestra preceded the movies, which starred Douglas Fairbanks and Fatty Arbuckle. Murphy sold 2,000 15-cent tickets and 1,000 10-cent tickets, donating all the money to the Clinton County Red Cross. The next day he declared that his mother had been "so overcome with emotion that she could not go to the opening," but his wife, Marie Louise Murphy, was there, and she called the theater "the Chicago of Southern Ohio." Speaking to the architects at the opening, Mrs. Murphy said, "You must now tell your friends at home that the reason Cincinnati does not grow faster is that it is too close to Wilmington." Charles Murphy himself was well pleased with the day and said that it was worth the entire investment to hear the children scream with delight.

Leaving Wilmington again around 1920, Charles W. Murphy followed the same path he had taken as a young man, moving to Cincinnati for a while and ultimately settling in Chicago. At the age of 63, Murphy died of a paralytic stroke at his home in Chicago on October 16, 1931, leaving a \$2.25 million estate to his widow and four brothers. Half of the estate represented ownership of the National League Baseball Park in Philadelphia (the Baker Bowl), which Murphy had acquired when Horace Fogel was "forced" out of baseball in 1912. The historic Murphy Theatre underwent a recent restoration and was used as a set in the 1993 movie *Lost in Yonkers*. Today kids of all ages still delight to the entertainment served up on its stage. Charles Murphy's words when it first opened in 1918--"That's not an investment; that's a monument."

Play-by-Play context

The hi-lighted areas show negative and positive plays in which the Chicago Cubs squandered scoring chances and had fielding errors. As you read it, see how the game unfolds. The Cubs had numerous chances to tie or go ahead in several games, but strikeouts, pop flies, or untimely hits killed any momentum. Here is the Play-by-Play in its entirety.

Key

Negative play

Positive play

Lead off hitter on base

1-2-3 inning

World Series Game 1

Played on Tuesday, October 9, 1906 (D)

at West Side Grounds

Starting Lineups:

Chicago White Sox		Chicago Cubs	
1. Hahn	rf	Hofman	cf
2. Jones	cf	Sheckard	lf

3. Isbell	2b	Schulte	rf
4. Rohe	3b	Chance	1b
5. Donahue	1b	Steinfeldt	3b
6. Dougherty	lf	Tinker	ss
7. Sullivan	c	Evers	2b
8. Tannehill	ss	Kling	c
9. Altrock	p	Brown	p

WHITE SOX 1ST: Hahn struck out; Debut game for Mordecai Brown
Debut game for Ed Hahn; Jones flied out to center; Debut
game for Fielder Jones; Isbell struck out; Debut game for
Frank Isbell; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Cubs 0.

CUBS 1ST: Hofman grounded out (third to first); Debut game
for Nick Altrock Debut game for Solly Hofman; **Sheckard
grounded out (first to pitcher), Debut game for Jimmy
Sheckard**; Schulte grounded out (third to first); Debut
game for Frank Schulte; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0,
Cubs 0. **1-2-3 inning**

WHITE SOX 2ND: Rohe grounded out (pitcher to first); **Debut
game for George Rohe**; Donahue struck out; **Debut game for
Jiggs Donahue**; Dougherty grounded out (first unassisted); 0
R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Cubs 0.

CUBS 2ND: Chance grounded out (first unassisted); **Debut game
for Frank Chance, Steinfeldt grounded out (pitcher
unassisted)**; Debut game for Harry Steinfeldt; Tinker
flied out to right; **Debut game for Joe Tinker**; 0 R, 0 H,
0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Cubs 0. **1-2-3 inning**

WHITE SOX 3RD: Sullivan grounded out (second to first); Debut
game for Billy Sullivan; Tannehill struck out; Debut game
for Lee Tannehill, Altrock struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB.
White Sox 0, Cubs 0.

CUBS 3RD: **Evers grounded out (pitcher to first); Debut game
for Johnny Evers**, Kling grounded out (third to first).
Debut game for Johnny Kling; Brown struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0
E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Cubs 0. **1-2-3 inning**

WHITE SOX 4TH: Hahn grounded out (second to first); Jones
grounded out (pitcher to first); Isbell popped to first; 0 R, 0
H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Cubs 0.

CUBS 4TH: Hofman struck out; Sheckard grounded out (first to
pitcher); Schulte singled to second; Schulte was caught stealing
second but was safe at second (error by Isbell; assist by
Sullivan); **Chance grounded out (pitcher to first)**; 0 R, 1 H, 1
E, 1 LOB. White Sox 0, Cubs 0.

WHITE SOX 5TH: **Rohe tripled to left**; Donahue struck out.
Dougherty reached on a fielder's choice [Rohe scored (error by
Kling; assist by Brown) (unearned)]; **Kling allowed a passed ball
[Dougherty to second]**; Sullivan grounded out (shortstop to

first); Tannehill grounded out (shortstop to first); 1 R (0 ER), 1 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 1, Cubs 0.

CUBS 5TH: Steinfeldt grounded out (shortstop to first); Tinker popped to catcher in foul territory; Evers struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 1, Cubs 0. **1-2-3 inning**

WHITE SOX 6TH: Altrock walked; Hahn out on a sacrifice bunt (third to first) [Altrock to second]; Jones singled to center [Altrock out at home (center to catcher), Jones to second (on throw to home)]; Kling allowed a passed ball [Jones to third]. Isbell singled to left [Jones scored]; Isbell stole second; Rohe grounded out (pitcher to first); 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 2, Cubs 0.

CUBS 6TH: Kling walked; Brown singled [Kling to second]; Hofman out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Kling to third, Brown to second]; Altrock threw a wild pitch [Kling scored, Brown to third]; Sheckard popped to third; Schulte grounded out (shortstop to first); 1 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 2, Cubs 1.

WHITE SOX 7TH: Donahue reached on an error by Brown [Donahue to first]; Brown threw a wild pitch [Donahue to second]; Dougherty reached on a fielder's choice [Donahue out at third (pitcher to third to shortstop)]; Dougherty stole second; Sullivan flied out to left; Tannehill grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 2, Cubs 1.

CUBS 7TH: Chance lined to left; Steinfeldt lined to shortstop. Tinker popped to catcher in foul territory; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 2, Cubs 1. **1-2-3 inning**

WHITE SOX 8TH: Altrock singled to left; On a bunt Hahn forced Altrock (pitcher to shortstop); Hahn was caught stealing second (catcher to second); Jones grounded out (first unassisted); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 2, Cubs 1.

CUBS 8TH: Evers grounded out (second to first); Kling singled to center; Brown out on a sacrifice bunt (catcher to first) [Kling to second]; Hofman flied out to center; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 2, Cubs 1.

WHITE SOX 9TH: Isbell grounded out (second to first); Rohe flied out to right, Donahue struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 2, Cubs 1.

CUBS 9TH: MORAN BATTED FOR SHECKARD; Moran flied out to center; Debut game for Pat Moran; Schulte grounded out (third to first); Chance singled to center; Steinfeldt flied out to center; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 2, Cubs 1.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
White Sox	2	4	1	3
Cubs	1	4	2	4

World Series Game 2 (White Sox's up 1-0)

Played on Wednesday, October 10, 1906 (D)

at South Side Park III:

Starting Lineups:

Chicago Cubs		Chicago White Sox	
1. Hofman	cf	Hahn	rf
2. Sheckard	lf	Jones	cf
3. Schulte	rf	Isbell	2b
4. Chance	1b	Rohe	3b
5. Steinfeldt	3b	Donahue	1b
6. Tinker	ss	Dougherty	lf
7. Evers	2b	Sullivan	c
8. Kling	c	Tannehill	ss
9. Reulbach	p	White	p

CUBS 1ST: Hofman flied out to center; **Debut game for Doc White**; Sheckard grounded out (first unassisted); Schulte grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, White Sox 0. **1-2-3 inning**

WHITE SOX 1ST: Hahn grounded out (third to first); **Debut game for Ed Reulbach**, Jones grounded out (shortstop to first). Isbell grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, White Sox 0.

CUBS 2ND: **Chance struck out**; Steinfeldt singled to left; On a bunt Tinker singled to third [Steinfeldt to second], Evers reached on an error by Isbell [Steinfeldt scored (unearned) (no RBI), Tinker to third, Evers to second]; Kling was walked intentionally, Reulbach out on a sacrifice bunt (second to first) [Tinker scored (unearned), **Evers to third, Kling to second**]; **Hofman singled to shortstop** [Evers scored (unearned), **Kling out at home** (first to catcher)]; 3 R (0 ER), 3 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 3, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 2ND: Rohe grounded out (pitcher to first); Donahue grounded out (second to first); Dougherty walked; Sullivan flied out to left; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 3, White Sox 0.

CUBS 3RD: Sheckard grounded out (pitcher to first); Schulte walked; Chance forced Schulte (shortstop to second); **Chance stole second [Chance to third (error by Sullivan)]**; Steinfeldt singled to left [Chance scored (unearned)]; **Steinfeldt was caught stealing second (catcher to second)**; 1 R (0 ER), 1 H, 1 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 4, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 3RD: Tannehill grounded out (second to first); TOWNE BATTED FOR WHITE; Towne flied out to center; Debut game for

Babe Towne: Hahn grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 4, White Sox 0.

CUBS 4TH: OWEN REPLACED TOWNE (PITCHING); **Tinker walked.** **Debut game for Frank Owen;** Evers popped to second; **Kling doubled [Tinker to third];** Reulbach struck out; Hofman lined to left; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Cubs 4, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 4TH: **Jones reached on an error by Evers [Jones to second]; Johnny Evers kicked the ball into the RF crowd.** Isbell grounded out (second to first) [Jones to third]; Rohe hit into a double play (left to catcher) [Jones out at home]; 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 4, White Sox 0.

CUBS 5TH: Sheckard popped to second; Schulte popped to catcher in foul territory, Chance grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 4, White Sox 0. **1-2-3 inning**

WHITE SOX 5TH: **Donahue walked;** Dougherty forced Donahue (third to second); **Reulbach threw a wild pitch [Dougherty to second].** Sullivan popped to catcher in foul territory; **Tannehill reached on an error by Tinker [Dougherty scored (unearned) (no RBI),** Tannehill to first]; Owen flied out to left; 1 R (0 ER), 0 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 4, White Sox 1.

CUBS 6TH: Steinfeldt singled to left; Tinker forced Steinfeldt (pitcher to second); **Evers singled to left [Tinker to second].** **Tinker stole third and Evers stole second [Tinker scored (error by Sullivan) (unearned), Evers to third];** Kling struck out. Reulbach grounded out (third to first); 1 R (0 ER), 2 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 5, White Sox 1.

WHITE SOX 6TH: **Hahn walked;** **Hahn was caught stealing second (catcher to second);** Jones struck out; Isbell grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 5, White Sox 1.

CUBS 7TH: Hofman grounded out (pitcher to first); Sheckard popped to catcher in foul territory; **Schulte singled to right.** **Schulte was caught stealing second (catcher to second);** 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 5, White Sox 1. **1-2-3 inning**

WHITE SOX 7TH: **Rohe walked;** Donahue singled to center [Rohe to second]; Dougherty flied out to right; Sullivan struck out. Tannehill forced Donahue (shortstop to second); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Cubs 5, White Sox 1.

CUBS 8TH: **Chance singled to shortstop;** Steinfeldt out on a sacrifice bunt (first unassisted) [Chance to second]; **Chance stole third; Tinker singled to center [Chance scored]; Tinker stole second;** Evers grounded out (third to first) [Tinker to third]; Kling walked while Tinker advanced to home and Kling advanced to second on a wild pitch [Kling to second]; Reulbach grounded out (pitcher to first); 2 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 7, White Sox 1.

WHITE SOX 8TH: Owen struck out; Hahn grounded out (second to first); Jones walked; Isbell grounded out (first unassisted); 0

R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 7, White Sox 1.

CUBS 9TH: Hofman walked; Sheckard out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Hofman to second]; Hofman stole third. Schulte grounded out (second to first); Chance popped to catcher in foul territory; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 7, White Sox 1.

WHITE SOX 9TH: Rohe was hit by a pitch; Donahue grounded into a double play (second to first) [Rohe out at second]; Dougherty walked; Sullivan flied out to center; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 7, White Sox 1.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Cubs	7	10	2	6
White Sox	1	1	3	6

World Series Game 3 (Series tied 1-1)

Played on Thursday, October 11, 1906 (D)

at West Side Grounds:

Starting Lineups:

Chicago White Sox		Chicago Cubs	
1. Hahn	rf	Hofman	cf
2. Jones	cf	Sheckard	lf
3. Isbell	2b	Schulte	rf
4. Rohe	3b	Chance	1b
5. Donahue	1b	Steinfeldt	3b
6. Dougherty	lf	Tinker	ss
7. Sullivan	c	Evers	2b
8. Tannehill	ss	Kling	c
9. Walsh	p	Pfiester	p

WHITE SOX 1ST: Hahn grounded out (third to first); **Debut game for Jack Pfiester**, Jones singled to pitcher; Isbell struck out, Jones was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Cubs 0.

CUBS 1ST: Hofman singled to center; **Debut game for Ed Walsh**; Sheckard struck out; Hofman was caught stealing second (catcher to second); Schulte doubled to left; Chance grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 0, Cubs 0.

WHITE SOX 2ND: Rohe grounded out (shortstop to first); Donahue reached on an error by Pfiester [Donahue to first], Dougherty struck out; Donahue was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop); 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Cubs 0.

CUBS 2ND: Steinfeldt grounded out (shortstop to first); Tinker struck out; Evers flied out to center; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Cubs 0. **1-2-3 inning**

WHITE SOX 3RD: Sullivan struck out; Tannehill struck out; Walsh flied out to center; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Cubs 0.

CUBS 3RD: Kling struck out; Pfiester struck out; Hofman grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Cubs 0. **1-2-3 inning**

WHITE SOX 4TH: Hahn popped to second; Jones struck out; Isbell struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Cubs 0.

CUBS 4TH: Sheckard grounded out (shortstop to first); Schulte struck out; **Chance walked; Steinfeldt grounded out** (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 0, Cubs 0.

WHITE SOX 5TH: Rohe grounded out (second to first); Donahue tripled to right; Dougherty popped to catcher in foul territory. Sullivan struck out; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 0, Cubs 0.

CUBS 5TH: Tinker grounded out (second to first); **Evers struck out (catcher to first)**; Kling grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Cubs 0. **1-2-3 inning**

WHITE SOX 6TH: **Tannehill singled to left**; Walsh walked [Tannehill to second]; **Hahn was hit by a pitch** [Tannehill to third, Walsh to second]; O'NEILL RAN FOR HAHN; Jones popped to catcher in foul territory; **Debut game for Bill O'Neill**. Isbell struck out; **Rohe tripled to left [Tannehill scored, Walsh scored, O'Neill scored]**; Donahue popped to second; 3 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 3, Cubs 0.

CUBS 6TH: O'NEILL STAYED IN GAME (PLAYING RF); Pfiester grounded out (pitcher to first); Hofman was called out on strikes. Sheckard flied out to right; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 3, Cubs 0. **1-2-3 inning**

WHITE SOX 7TH: **Dougherty reached on an error by Tinker** [Dougherty to first]; Sullivan out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Dougherty to second]; Tannehill flied out to right [Dougherty to third]; Walsh struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 3, Cubs 0.

CUBS 7TH: Schulte struck out; Chance grounded out (pitcher to first); Steinfeldt grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 3, Cubs 0. **1-2-3 inning**

WHITE SOX 8TH: O'Neill popped to third; Jones flied out to left. Isbell grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 3, Cubs 0.

CUBS 8TH: Tinker struck out; Evers struck out; Kling grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 3, Cubs 0. **1-2-3 inning**

WHITE SOX 9TH: **Rohe walked**; Rohe stole second; Donahue out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Rohe to third]; Dougherty reached on a fielder's choice [**Rohe out at home (first to third to shortstop to third to first)**]; Sullivan flied out to left; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 3, Cubs 0.

CUBS 9TH: GESSLER BATTED FOR PFIESTER; **Gessler reached on an error by Isbell** [Gessler to first]; **Debut game for Doc Gessler**; Hofman grounded out (second to first) [Gessler to second]; **Walsh threw a wild pitch [Gessler to third]; Sheckard struck out; Schulte struck out;** 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 3, Cubs 0.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
White Sox	3	4	1	4
Cubs	0	2	2	3

World Series Game 4 (White Sox's up 2-1)

Played on Friday, October 12, 1906 (D)

at South Side Park III:

Starting Lineups:

Chicago Cubs		Chicago White Sox	
1. Hofman	cf	Hahn	rf
2. Sheckard	lf	Jones	cf
3. Schulte	rf	Isbell	2b
4. Chance	1b	Rohe	3b
5. Steinfeldt	3b	Donahue	1b
6. Tinker	ss	Dougherty	lf
7. Evers	2b	Davis	ss
8. Kling	c	Sullivan	c
9. Brown	p	Altrock	p

CUBS 1ST: Hofman grounded out (third to first); Sheckard walked. Schulte flied out to left; **Sheckard stole second; no one covered 2B after a pickoff at 1B**; Chance reached on a fielder's choice [Sheckard out at third (third to shortstop to pitcher)]; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 0, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 1ST: Hahn grounded out (shortstop to first); Jones popped to catcher; Isbell grounded out (catcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, White Sox 0.

CUBS 2ND: Steinfeldt singled to center; Tinker out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Steinfeldt to second]; Evers grounded out (shortstop to first) [Steinfeldt to third], Kling flied to right; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 0, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 2ND: Rohe grounded out (shortstop to first); Donahue walked; Donahue was caught stealing second (catcher to second). Dougherty struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, White Sox 0.

CUBS 3RD: Brown struck out; Hofman grounded out (second to first); Sheckard grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, White Sox 0. **1-2-3 inning**

WHITE SOX 3RD: Davis grounded out (second to first); **Debut game for George Davis**; Sullivan struck out; Altrock grounded out (first to pitcher); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, White Sox 0.

CUBS 4TH: Schulte reached on an error by Davis [Schulte to first]; Chance popped to pitcher; **Schulte was picked off first (pitcher to first to second to first)**; Steinfeldt flied out to left; 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 4TH: Hahn flied out to center; Jones grounded out (shortstop to first); Isbell grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, White Sox 0.

CUBS 5TH: Tinker grounded out (first to pitcher); Evers grounded out (pitcher to first); Kling popped to shortstop; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, White Sox 0. **1-2-3 inning**

WHITE SOX 5TH: **Rohe reached on an error by Steinfeldt** [Rohe to first]; Donahue out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Rohe to second]; Dougherty grounded out (second to first) [Rohe to third]; Davis struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 0, White Sox 0.

CUBS 6TH: Brown struck out; Hofman singled to center; Sheckard forced Hofman (pitcher to shortstop); Schulte popped to shortstop; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 0, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 6TH: Sullivan flied out to left; Altrock grounded out (second to first); Hahn singled to center; Jones flied out to right; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 0, White Sox 0.

CUBS 7TH: Chance singled to left; Steinfeldt out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Chance to second]; Tinker out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Chance to third]; **Evers singled to left [Chance scored]**; **Evers was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop)**; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 7TH: Isbell struck out; Rohe popped to third; Donahue grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, White Sox 0.

CUBS 8TH: Kling grounded out (shortstop to first); **Brown singled to center, Hofman doubled to left [Brown to third]**; **Sheckard grounded out (second to first)**; **Schulte popped to second**; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Cubs 1, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 8TH: **Dougherty singled to right**; Davis forced

Dougherty (pitcher to shortstop); Sullivan struck out while Davis was caught stealing second (catcher to second); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, White Sox 0.

CUBS 9TH: Chance singled; Steinfeldt out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Chance to second]; Tinker sacrifice bunted into a double play (pitcher to first) [Chance out at home (first to catcher)]; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 9TH: MCFARLAND BATTED FOR ALTROCK; McFarland grounded out (third to first); Debut game for Ed McFarland; Hahn popped to shortstop; Jones walked; Kling allowed a passed ball [Jones to second]; Isbell grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 1, White Sox 0.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Cubs	1	7	1	5
White Sox	0	2	1	3

World Series Game 5 (Series tied 2-2)

Played on Saturday, October 13, 1906(D)

at West Side Grounds

Starting Lineups:

Chicago White Sox		Chicago Cubs	
1. Hahn	rf	Hofman	cf
2. Jones	cf	Sheckard	lf
3. Isbell	2b	Schulte	rf
4. Davis	ss	Chance	1b
5. Rohe	3b	Steinfeldt	3b
6. Donahue	1b	Tinker	ss
7. Dougherty	lf	Evers	2b
8. Sullivan	c	Kling	c
9. Walsh	p	Reulbach	p

WHITE SOX 1ST: Hahn singled to center; Jones out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Hahn to second]; Isbell doubled to right [Hahn scored]; Davis reached on a fielder's choice [Isbell out at third (pitcher to third to shortstop)]; Rohe doubled to left [Davis to third]; Donahue walked; Dougherty grounded out (second to first); 1 R, 3 H, 0 E, 3 LOB. White Sox 1, Cubs 0.

CUBS 1ST: Hofman singled to right; Sheckard out on a sacrifice bunt (first unassisted) [Hofman to second]; Schulte singled to third [Hofman stayed at second]; Chance was hit by a pitch [Hofman to third, Schulte to second]; Steinfeldt forced Chance

(shortstop to second) [Hofman scored, Schulte scored (error by Isbell) (unearned), Steinfeldt to second]; On a bunt Tinker reached on an error by Walsh [Steinfeldt scored (unearned)] (no RBI), Tinker out at second (pitcher to first to shortstop)]; 3 R (1 ER), 2 H, 2 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 1, Cubs 3.

WHITE SOX 2ND: Sullivan struck out; Walsh walked; Hahn popped to first, Jones grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 1, Cubs 3.

CUBS 2ND: Evers grounded out (pitcher to first); Kling walked. Reulbach out on a sacrifice bunt (catcher to first) [Kling to second]; Hofman struck out (catcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 1, Cubs 3.

WHITE SOX 3RD: **Isbell doubled; Davis doubled** [Isbell scored]. PFIESTER REPLACED REULBACH (PITCHING); Rohe struck out; **Donahue was hit by a pitch**; Dougherty forced Donahue (shortstop to second) [Davis to third]; **Davis stole home and Dougherty stole second**, Sullivan struck out; 2 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 3, Cubs 3.

CUBS 3RD: Sheckard struck out; Schulte reached on an error by Davis [Schulte to second]; Chance grounded out (shortstop to first) [Schulte to third]; Steinfeldt grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 3, Cubs 3.

WHITE SOX 4TH: **Walsh walked**; Hahn forced Walsh (third to shortstop); Jones singled to left [Hahn to second]; Isbell doubled [Hahn scored, Jones to third]; Davis doubled to left [Jones scored; Isbell scored]; OVERALL REPLACED PFIESTER (PITCHING); Rohe walked; **Debut game for Orval Overall. Donahue doubled to left** [Davis scored, Rohe to third], **Dougherty hit into a double play (right to second to catcher)** [Rohe out at home]; 4 R, 4 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 7, Cubs 3.

CUBS 4TH: Tinker reached on an error by Rohe **[Tinker to second]. Evers walked**; Kling struck out; Tinker stole third and Evers stole second; Overall struck out; **Walsh threw a wild pitch [Tinker scored (unearned), Evers to third]**; Hofman walked. Sheckard struck out; 1 R (0 ER), 0 H, 1 E, 2 LOB. White Sox 7, Cubs 4.

WHITE SOX 5TH: Sullivan grounded out (shortstop to first); Walsh struck out; Hahn flied out to right; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 7, Cubs 4.

CUBS 5TH: Schulte popped to catcher; **Chance doubled; Steinfeldt flied out to center; Tinker grounded out (shortstop to first)**; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 7, Cubs 4.

WHITE SOX 6TH: Jones struck out; Isbell doubled to right; Davis grounded out (second to first) [Isbell to third]; Rohe singled [Isbell scored]; **Overall threw a wild pitch** [Rohe to second]. Donahue grounded out (pitcher to first); 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 8, Cubs 4.

CUBS 6TH: **Evers grounded out** (shortstop to first); Kling

grounded out (shortstop to first); Overall walked; Hofman walked [Overall, to second]; Sheckard reached on an error by Rohe [Overall, to third, Hofman to second, Sheckard to first]; Schulte doubled [Overall scored (unearned), Hofman scored (unearned), Sheckard to third]; Chance grounded out (second to first); 2 R (0 ER), 1 H, 1 E, 2 LOB. White Sox 8, Cubs 6.

WHITE SOX 7TH: Dougherty flied out to center; Sullivan popped to second, Walsh struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 8, Cubs 6.

CUBS 7TH: Steinfeldt doubled to left; WHITE REPLACED WALSH (PITCHING); Tinker popped to first in foul territory; Evers grounded out (shortstop to first); Kling grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 8, Cubs 6.

WHITE SOX 8TH: Hahn flied out to center; Jones popped to third in foul territory, Isbell struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 8, Cubs 6.

CUBS 8TH: Overall grounded out (second to first); Hofman struck out, Sheckard reached on an error by Isbell [Sheckard to first]. Schulte singled to shortstop [Sheckard out at third (first to shortstop)]; 0 R, 1 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 8, Cubs 6.

WHITE SOX 9TH: Davis flied out to left; On a bunt Rohe singled to third, Donahue grounded out (shortstop to first) [Rohe to second]; Dougherty struck out; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 8, Cubs 6.

CUBS 9TH: Chance flied out to right; Steinfeldt grounded out (third to first); Tinker walked; MORAN BATTED FOR EVERS; Moran forced Tinker (shortstop to second); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 8, Cubs 6.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
White Sox	8	12	6	8
Cubs	6	6	0	10

World Series Game 6 (White Sox's up 3-2)

Played on Sunday, October 14, 1906 (D)

at South Side Park III

Starting Lineups:

Chicago Cubs		Chicago White Sox	
1. Hofman	cf	Hahn	rf
2. Sheckard	lf	Jones	cf
3. Schulte	rf	Isbell	2b

4. Chance	1b	Davis	ss
5. Steinfeldt	3b	Rohe	3b
6. Tinker	ss	Donahue	1b
7. Evers	2b	Dougherty	1f
8. Kling	c	Sullivan	c
9. Brown	p	White	p

CUBS 1ST: Hofman singled to left [Hofman to second (error by Dougherty)]; Sheckard out on a sacrifice bunt (third to first) [Hofman to third]; Schulte doubled [Hofman scored]; Chance reached on a fielder's choice [Schulte out at third (pitcher to third)]; Steinfeldt walked [Chance to second]; Tinker flied out to center; 1 R, 2 H, 1 E, 2 LOB. Cubs 1, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 1ST: Hahn singled to second; Jones forced Hahn (catcher to shortstop); Isbell singled to right [Jones to second]; Davis doubled to right [Jones scored, Isbell to third]. Rohe reached on a fielder's choice [Isbell out at home (shortstop to catcher), Davis to third]; Rohe stole second. Donahue doubled to left [Davis scored, Rohe scored], Dougherty grounded out (first unassisted); 3 R, 4 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 1, White Sox 3.

CUBS 2ND: Evers reached on an error by Donahue [Evers to first]. Kling grounded into a double play (shortstop to first) [Evers out at second]; Brown struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, White Sox 3.

WHITE SOX 2ND: Sullivan grounded out (shortstop to first); White grounded out (pitcher to first); Hahn singled to left; Jones walked [Hahn to second]; Isbell singled to second [Hahn to third, Jones to second]; Davis singled to left [Hahn scored, Jones scored, Isbell to second]; Rohe singled to shortstop [Isbell to third, Davis to second]; OVERALL REPLACED BROWN (PITCHING); Donahue singled to second [Isbell scored, Davis to third, Rohe to second]; Dougherty walked [Davis scored, Rohe to third, Donahue to second]; Sullivan struck out; 4 R, 5 H, 0 E, 3 LOB. Cubs 1, White Sox 7.

CUBS 3RD: Hofman grounded out (first to pitcher); Sheckard grounded out (second to first); Schulte popped to first; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, White Sox 7. **1-2-3 inning**

WHITE SOX 3RD: White grounded out (pitcher to first); Hahn flied out to left; Jones popped to shortstop; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, White Sox 7.

CUBS 4TH: Chance walked; Steinfeldt flied out to center; Tinker forced Chance (shortstop to second); Evers grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 1, White Sox 7.

WHITE SOX 4TH: Isbell grounded out (shortstop to first); Davis popped to catcher in foul territory; Rohe singled; Donahue flied to center; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 1, White Sox 7.

CUBS 5TH: Kling singled; Overall doubled to right [Kling to

third]; Hofman struck out; Sheckard grounded out (second to first) [Kling scored, Overall, to third]; Schulte grounded out (shortstop to first); 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 2, White Sox 7.

WHITE SOX 5TH: Dougherty lined to second; Sullivan struck out. White walked; Hahn singled to left [White to second]; Jones forced Hahn (shortstop to second); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Cubs 2, White Sox 7.

CUBS 6TH: Chance was hit by a pitch; Steinfeldt popped to third. Tinker singled to center [Chance to second]; Evers popped to catcher in foul territory; Chance was caught stealing third (catcher to third); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 2, White Sox 7.

WHITE SOX 6TH: Isbell popped to first in foul territory; Davis popped to catcher in foul territory; Rohe grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 2, White Sox 7.

CUBS 7TH: Kling grounded out (pitcher to first); Overall grounded out (third to first); Hofman grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 2, White Sox 7. **1-2-3 inning**

WHITE SOX 7TH: Donahue struck out; On a bunt Dougherty singled to third, Sullivan flied out to center; White flied out to left. 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 2, White Sox 7.

CUBS 8TH: Sheckard walked; Schulte grounded out (first unassisted) [Sheckard to second]; Chance grounded out (shortstop to first) [Sheckard to third]; Steinfeldt flied to center; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 2, White Sox 7.

WHITE SOX 8TH: Hahn singled to left; Jones out on a sacrifice bunt (catcher to first) [Hahn to second]; Isbell singled to center [Hahn scored, Isbell to second (on throw to home)], Davis grounded out (shortstop to first) [Isbell to third]; Rohe lined to center; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 2, White Sox 8.

CUBS 9TH: Tinker grounded out (third to first); Evers doubled to right, Kling grounded out (third to first) [Evers to third]; GESSLER BATTED FOR OVERALL; Gessler walked; Hofman singled to left [Evers scored, Gessler to second]; Sheckard reached on an error by Rohe [Gessler to third, Hofman to second, Sheckard to first]; Schulte grounded out (first unassisted); 1 R, 2 H, 1 E, 3 LOB. Cubs 3, White Sox 8.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Cubs	3	7	0	9
White Sox	8	14	3	9

Numbers don't Lie: using statistics to show (possible if not down-right 'laying down') how a fix could have happened.

Season trends:

C. Cubs Patterns 116-36

Win stks 4>m	10
Longest stk	14 gms
Lose stk 3>m	1
Longest stk	3 gms
B to B losses	4

Patterns T gms

1st half	70
Wins	49
Losses	21
ties	0
2nd half	85
Wins	67
Losses	15
ties	3

1st 32 games	W-L-T
4/16 - 5/17	24-8-0
Lst 32 games	W-L-T
8/30 - 10/7	26-5-1

Good Stretch	W-L-T
8/6 - 9/16	37-2-0

Good Stretch	W-L-T
5/25 - 7/5	25-8-0

Bad stretch	W-L-T
5/8 - 5/24	9-7-0

Bad stretch	W-L-T
7/6 - 7/24	11-7-2

Pitching Staff:

Regular Season	POS	G	GS	CG	W	L	IP	ERA	R	H	Ratio = H/R	Ratio = BB/SO	BB	SO	ERR	
Mordecai Brown	P	36	32	27	26	6	277.2	1.04	56	198	3.54	0.42	61	144	2	
Jack Pfeister	P	31	29	20	20	8	250.2	1.51	63	173	2.75	0.41	63	153	7	
Ed Reulbach	P	33	24	20	19	4	217.1	1.65	51	129	2.53	0.98	92	94	3	
Carl Lundgren	P	27	24	21	17	6	207.1	2.21	63	160	2.54	0.86	89	103	1	
Jack Taylor	P	17	16	15	12	3	146.2	1.83	42	116	2.76	1.15	39	34	1	
Orval Overall	P	18	14	13	16	8	144	1.88	43	116	2.70	0.54	51	94	2	
Bob Wicker	P	10	8	5	3	5	72.1	2.99	36	70	1.94	0.76	19	25	4	
Fred Beebe	P	14	6	4	6	1	69.2	2.70	27	56	2.07	0.58	32	55	3	
Jack Harper	P	1	1	0	0	0	1	0.00	0	0	0.00	0.00	0	0	0	
Totals			125				1384.1	1.75	381	1018	2.67	0.64	446	702	23	193

Team ERA was 1.75, BB to SO was 446/702 with a ratio of 0.64. Their hit to run ratio was 2.67. Here are the position stats:

Position Players:

Player	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO	AVG	OBP	ERR	Fld %
Johnny Kling	C	107	343	45	107	46	23	30	0.312	0.357	12	0.982
Frank Chance	1B	136	474	103	151	71	70	31	0.319	0.419	16	0.989
Johnny Evers	2B	154	533	65	136	51	36	24	0.255	0.305	44	0.947
Harry Steinfeldt	3B	151	539	81	176	83	47	47	0.327	0.395	20	0.954
Joe Tinker	SS	148	523	75	122	64	43	43	0.233	0.293	45	0.944
Jimmy Sheckard	LF	149	549	90	144	45	67	69	0.262	0.349	4	0.986
Jimmy Slagle	CF	127	498	71	119	33	63	44	0.239	0.324	7	0.976
Frank Schulte	RF	146	563	77	158	60	31	46	0.281	0.324	6	0.975
Pat Moran												
Pat Moran	C	70	226	22	57	35	7	32	0.252	0.281	9	0.979
Solly Hofman	UT	64	195	30	50	20	20	11	0.256	0.326	2	0.990
Doc Gessler	OF	34	83	8	21	10	12	12	0.253	0.354	5	0.946
Pete Noonan	1B	5	3	0	1	0	0	1	0.333	0.333	0	1.000
Bull Smith	UT	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0.00	0.00	0	0.000
Totals		1292	4530	667	1242	518	419	390	0.262	0.328	170	0.969

.262 BA with .328 OBP average. Their fielding percentage was above average (0.969...anything close to .970 was good for this time frame) with the double play trio of Tinker/Evers/Chance they turned 177 double plays

Comparison of Season trends – Cubs vs White Sox:

C. Cubs Patterns 116-36

Win stks 4>m	10
Longest stk	14 gms
Lose stk 3>m	1
Longest stk	3 gms
B to B losses	4x

Patterns T gms

1st half	70
Wins	49
Losses	21
ties	0
<hr/>	
2nd half	85
Wins	67
Losses	15
ties	3

1st 32 games	W-L-T
4/16 - 5/17	24-8-0
Lst 32 games	W-L-T
8/30 - 10/7	26-5-1

Good Stretch	W-L-T
8/6 - 9/16	37-2-0

Good Stretch	W-L-T
5/25 - 7/5	25-8-0

Bad stretch	W-L-T
5/8 - 5/24	9-7-0

Bad stretch	W-L-T
7/6 - 7/24	11-7-2

C. W Sox Patterns 93-58

Win stks 4>m	8
Longest stk	20 (T) gms
Lose stk 3>m	7
Longest stk	5 gms
B to B losses	19x

Patterns T/Wins

1st half	69
Wins	37
Losses	32
ties	0
<hr/>	
2nd half	85
Wins	56
Losses	28
ties	1

1st 32 games	W/L/T
4/12 - 5/26	14-18-0
Lst 32 games	W/L/T
9/3 - 10/7	21-11-0

Good Stretch	W/L/T
7/27 - 8/23	23-1-1

Good Stretch	W/L/T
9/5 - 9/30	17-7-0

Bad stretch	W/L/T
4/17 - 5/15	8-16-0

Bad stretch	W/L/T
6/24 - 7/25	17-17-0

5 year split	W	L	Standing
1901	53	86	5
1902	68	69	6
1903	82	56	3
1904	93	60	2
1905	92	61	3
<hr/>			
	388	332	0.539

5 year split	W	L	Standing
1901	83	53	1
1902	74	60	4
1903	60	77	7
1904	89	65	3
1905	92	60	2
<hr/>			
	398	315	0.558

Cubs vs NL

NL	W	L	SHO	BB	SO	IP	CG	R	H	2B	3B	RBI	ERR	Fld %
CHC	116	36	30	468	542	1,386.2	125	704	1,319	181	72	605	194	0.969
High	96	59	27	563	639	1,369.2	126	625	1,313	197	71	513	337	0.964
Low	49	102	4	356	476	1,334.1	105	408	1,115	136	43	330	231	0.947
Avg	70	82	16	417	548	1,350.2	118	526	1,197	154	60	430	270	0.957

Cubs vs White Sox

NL / AL	W	L	SHO	BB	SO	IP	CG	R	H	2B	3B	RBI	ERR	Fld %
CHC	116	36	30	468	542	1,386.2	125	704	1,319	181	72	605	194	0.969
CHW	93	58	30	455	484	1,374.3	119	567	1,129	161	51	434	244	0.963

Not a complete dominance, but competitive for the White Sox. They hold their own against the Cubs. Low on the complete game statistic, but total innings is comparable. In the middle for errors, but fielding percentage is on par with the Cubs. Walks and strikeouts are even compared to the Cubs in which they strike out more. The Sox work pitchers into counts that are favorable to the hitter where the Cubs are looking to hit to drive in runs, 704 runs compared to 567 to the Sox and 605 RBIs to 434. In other words, the Cubs slugged out runs while the White Sox were patient hitters looking for their spots and just tried to move runners over to score.

World Series Statistics:

C. Cubs 1906 Game Stats															
Date	Record	Time	Result	Winning Pitcher	Losing Pitcher	BB	SO	IP	CG	R	H	2B	3B	RBI	ERR
10/9/1906	0-1	1:45	L 1-2		Brown (0-1)	1	3	9.0	1	1	4	0	0	1	1
10/10/1906	1-0	1:58	W 7-1	Reulbach (1-0)		5	3	9.0	1	7	10	1	0	4	2
10/11/1906	1-2	2:10	L 0-3		Pfiester (0-1)	1	12	9.0	1	0	2	0	0	0	2
10/12/1906	2-2	1:36	W 1-0	Brown (1-1)		1	2	9.0	1	1	7	1	0	1	1
10/13/1906	2-3	2:40	L 6-8		Pfiester (0-2)	6	6	2.0	0	6	6	0	0	3	0
10/14/1906	2-4	1:55	L 3-8		Brown (1-2)	4	2	1.2	0	3	7	4	0	3	0
Ind. Stats															
World Series															
Mordecai Brown	P	3	3	2	1	2	3.66	19.2	14	9	1.56	0.33	4	12	1
Orval Overall	P	2	0	0	0	0	1.50	12.0	10	2	5.00	0.38	3	8	0
Ed Reulbach	P	2	2	1	1	0	2.45	11.0	6	4	1.50	2.00	8	4	1
Jack Pfiester	P	2	1	1	0	2	6.10	10.1	7	7	1.00	0.27	3	11	0
3.40															
World Series															
Johnny Kling	C	6	17	2	3	0	4	3			0.176	0.333		1	0.982
Frank Chance	1B	6	21	3	5	0	2	1			0.238	0.360		0	1.000
Johnny Evers	2B	6	20	2	3	1	1	3			0.150	0.190		1	0.970
Harry Steinfeldt	3B	6	20	2	5	2	1	0			0.250	0.286		1	0.923
Joe Tinker	SS	6	18	4	3	1	2	2			0.167	0.25		2	0.938
Jimmy Sheckard	LF	6	21	0	0	1	2	4			0.000	0.087		0	1.000
Solly Hofman	CF	6	23	3	7	2	3	5			0.304	0.385		0	1.000
Frank Schulte	RF	6	26	1	7	3	1	3			0.269	0.296		0	1.000
Pat Moran UT 2 2 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0.000 0.000 0 0 0.000															
Doc Gessler UT 2 1 0 0 0 0 0 1 0 0 0 0.000 0.500 0 0 0.000															
0.196 0.275 0.972															

World Series	G	GS	CG	W	L	ERA	IP	H	R	Ratio = H/R	Ratio = BB/SO	BB	SO	ERR
Mordecai Brown	3	3	2	1	2	3.66	19.2	14	9	1.56	0.33	4	12	1
Orval Overall	2	0	0	0	0	1.50	12.0	10	2	5.00	0.38	3	8	0
Ed Reulbach	2	2	1	1	0	2.45	11.0	6	4	1.50	2.00	8	4	1
Jack Pfiester	2	1	1	0	2	6.10	10.1	7	7	1.00	0.27	3	11	0

Regular Season	G	GS	CG	W	L	ERA	IP	R	H	Ratio = H/R	Ratio = BB/SO	BB	SO	ERR
Mordecai Brown	36	32	27	26	6	1.04	277.2	56	198	3.54	0.42	61	144	2
Jack Pfiester	31	29	20	20	8	1.51	250.2	63	173	2.75	0.41	63	153	7
Ed Reulbach	33	24	20	19	4	1.65	217.1	51	129	2.53	0.98	92	94	3
Carl Lundgren	27	24	21	17	6	2.21	207.1	63	160	2.54	0.86	89	103	1

The biggest standout are the batting averages. For the regular season the Cubs starting nine averaged 0.279. For the series they averaged 0.194 with their starting LF, Jimmy Sheckard, with a 0.000 0 hits 0 runs. He averaged 0.262 with 144 hits and 90 runs. The Cubs had 21 strikeouts for six games. I don't think they had that kind of production in any 6-game stretch during the regular season. Fielding percentage stayed the same 0.972 / 0.969 not much of a difference to warrant a red flag, however Joe Tinker and Henry Steinfeldt fell below regular season form: J. Tinker 0.938-WS / 0.944-RS.....H.

Steinfeldt 0.923-WS / 0.954-RS. These two were starting SS and 3B, just your left side infield account for the downfall of the fielding percentage. The biggest discrepancy from the regular season to the World Series was pitching.

ERAs doubled during the World Series. Ratios increased, hits increased, and strikeouts went down. Pitchers are in control of the pace of the game. With the Cubs giving up hits and more runs being scored than what they were accustomed to, the average Cub fan of the time was probably saying ‘What the heck was going on?’ This was a team that had just gone 116-36. Won the NL pennant by 20 games. This was a Cubs team that had dominated the league, their rotation was loaded, but could not beat a less than average team that batted .230 for the season.

Chicago Cubs WS Roster:

World Series	POS
Johnny Kling	C
Frank Chance	1B
Johnny Evers	2B
Harry Steinfeldt	3B
Joe Tinker	SS
Jimmy Sheckard	LF
Solly Hofman	CF
Frank Schulte	RF
Pat Moran	UT
Doc Gessler	UT
Mordecai Brown	P
Orval Overall	P
Ed Reulbach	P
Jack Pfiester	P

The Cubs made one change from the beginning of the year roster to their World Series roster. Orval Overall was added to the rotation mid-season. Traded to the Cubs from Cincinnati, he went 12-3 to end the season and went 2-0 with 1.50 ERA for the World Series. The only bright spot for the Cubs for the series, Overall was a good addition for an already stellar rotation. Brown, Overall and Ruelbach were also part of the 1910 roster along with Kling, Chance, Tinker, Schulte, Steinfeldt, Sheckard and Hofman. The only member missing was Johnny Evers.

Evers played 125 games in 1910 but broke his leg before the World Series and missed the series. He played for the Cubs all the way up until 1914 where he was traded to the Boston Braves. The Braves won the World Series against the Athletics that same year. Evers line for the 1906 regular season is as follows:

Player	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO	AVG	OBP	ERR	Fld %
Johnny Evers	2B	154	533	65	136	51	36	24	0.255	0.305	44	0.947

1906 World Series

World Series	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO		AVG	OBP		ERR	Fld %
Johnny Evers	2B	6	20	2	3	1	1	3		0.150	0.190		1	0.970

1914 Reg. Season/1914 WS:

Player	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO		AVG	OBP		ERR	Fld %
Johnny Evers	2B	139	491	81	137	40	87	26		0.279	0.390		17	0.976

World Series	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO		AVG	OBP		ERR	Fld %
Johnny Evers	2B	4	16	2	7	2	2	2		0.438	0.500		1	0.960

Here are Johnny Evers's Batting Avg/OBP Avg for 1910-1913 for the regular seasons:

1910: .263/.413

1911: .226/.372

1912: .341/.431

1913: .285/.361

If you include the 1914 regular season and the World Series, Johnny Evers lived up to his fame, a very clutch player who knew how to hit and get on base. The numbers don't add up to what happened in the 1906 World Series. It is as if he was a rookie. Johnny came into the league in 1902. He was a seasoned veteran for the 06 World Series. Up to the 1906 Series, Johnny Evers's line is the following:

1902: .222/.263

1903: .293/.325

1904: .265/.307

1905: .276/.333

So, what happened in the World Series of 1906? Not sure, a bad series, tired, worn out from the grind of the regular season or was it purely money. 07-08 was magic, the same team from 06, but just determined not to lose. In 1909 they missed by 7 games (104-49 only to lose out to the NY Giants 111-42) and then they won again in 1910 (104-50) only to lose to the Athletics in the World Series. That would have been 4 out of 5 World Series if they would have won in 1906 and 1910. Pretty dominating team for the first 7 World Series of the new Century, too bad money got in the way.....

Synopsis of 1906 Series:

Since there is no hard evidence of any wrongdoing during the Series if a 'Fix' was in place, we must look at statistics to crack on why this team had lost. All indications show just a bad series for the Cubs. Mediocre pitching, few lucky bounces that went the White Sox way and bad hitting led to the Cubs losing the World Series but analyzing the season and comparing the rosters there is more to this Series than just bad bounces.

The Cubs after May 3 lost back-to-back games just once (7/23-7/24). Their pitching was a different level compared to their opponents. The Cubs pitching gave up 270 earned runs on 1018 hits. In comparison to their opponents 413 runs on 1240 hits. The AL stats were 406 earned runs on 1250 hits. To show just

how dominant the Cubs were, see the following table.

Team	Cubs / 06	Opp	NYN / 27	Opp	STL C / 67	Opp	O Ath / 73	Opp	NYN / 00	Opp
ERA	1.75	2.75	3.20	5.59	3.05	3.93	3.29	4.15	4.76	5.19
ER	270	413.1	494	841	496	631	532	667	753	813
Hits	1018	1240	1403	1645	1313	1462	1311	1451	1458	1541
B Pitcher	M. Brown		W Moore		B. Gibson		C Hunter		R Clemens	
ERA	1.04		2.28		2.98		3.34		3.70	
INP	277.2		213.0		175.1		256.1		204.1	

I used the 1927 Yankees, 1967 Cardinals, 1973 Athletics and the 2000 Yankees. All great teams that won multiple World Series. This is just a complete domination for the regular season and then going into the World Series they are going up against a team that batted .230 and had a 2.13 ERA and averaged 3.1 runs a game. The Cubs should have steamrolled right through them.

Was the 'Fix' in or was this just a bad series for the Cubs? Three things stand out for this team. First, the owner, Charles Murphy, paid back the loan he had after earning \$165,000.00 in profit in '06. That's a lot of money in 1906 and to pay the loan in full after one year, I would say sketchy at best. The second fact, this same team won back-to-back World Series titles in 07-08. They completely dominated the NL for four years. Winning the NL pennant in '06-07-08 (lost to the Pirates in 1909) and then again in 1910. Here are the Batting Avg / ERA from the 1906, 1907-1908 World Series:

1907 – Batting Avg: Cubs .257 / Opp: .215

ERA: Cubs 0.75 / Opp: 1.96

1908 – Batting Avg: .293 / Opp: .209

ERA: 2.60 / Opp: 3.68

1906 – Batting Avg: .196 / Opp: .275

ERA: 3.40 / Opp: 1.33

This was the same roster from 1906-1910. The third fact, it's how they lost the World Series. The Cubs had the best starting rotation in baseball. Their top three pitchers had a combined 1.40 ERA for the regular season. They added Orval Overall in mid-season which boosted their bullpen going into the World Series. The White Sox top three had a 2.09 ERA. The Sox gave up 1211 hits and 461 runs and the Cubs recorded 1018 hits and 381 runs. During the Series, the Cubs gave up 37 hits and 22 runs which averaged to 6.1 hits/3.67 runs per game which was above their average for the regular season for runs (2.51). Mordecai Brown lost 2 games and Jack Pfeister (their #2 pitcher 1.51 ERA reg. season) lost both games he pitched. He gave up 7 runs to 7 hits for a 6.10 ERA. A complete abomination for the Series and probably laughing all the way to the bank the next day.....



(b)

Second Series

1910 World Series

Chicago Cubs vs. Philadelphia Athletics

Overwhelming favorite: Chicago Cubs



(c)

Perception:

In the article *Why Baseball: An American Eden of the Mind* written by John Thorn (Oct 19, 2018), it talks about gambling and how baseball was caught up in it during the early 20th century. I picked this article because it shows that gambling was rabid in the league and not just one, but several series may have been targeted.

Why Baseball: An American Eden of the Mind
by John Thorn:

Gambling did not return to the game in a big way until the twentieth century: attempts were made to “fix” both the 1903 and 1905 World Series, and in the 1914 Series the Philadelphia Athletics, according to losing owner Connie Mack, played to the gamblers’ tune. Hal Chase was tossing away ball games throughout his big-league career, which lasted from 1905 through 1919. The Black Sox Scandal of 1919 did not arise ex nihilo. Joe Jackson, Eddie Cicotte, and Hap Felsch were guilty, sure, but they were dimwitted victims, too, just as Jim Devlin had been.

In our beginnings are our ends.

How can you tell where you’re going if you don’t know where you’ve been? Why baseball? Whence baseball? To ask the latter is to answer the former. And in that answer lies yet another question, the one that now weighs on the minds of all who love the game: Whither baseball?

Article from (thisgreatgame.com)

1910 A Carload of Trouble

The World Series becomes anticlimactic following a strange and controversial ending to the individual batting race between two of baseball’s premier hitters: Ty Cobb and Nap Lajoie.

A four-cylinder engine. Thirty horsepower. An exquisite exterior with plush vinyl upholstery on the inside, protected by a retractable top. Excellent for touring. It was the Chalmers 30, and starting in 1910, it was yours if you had the best batting average in major league baseball.

Throughout the season, many of the game’s finest hitters played musical chairs with the top spot of the batting charts in a bid to secure one of the sweetest automobiles Detroit had to offer. But toward season’s end, only two of the game’s very best remained the last men running in the race for the Chalmers: Nap Lajoie and Ty Cobb.

Between them, Lajoie and Cobb had won six batting titles over the American League’s first nine years. Lajoie was so well liked and highly regarded, they renamed the team after him when he came to Cleveland. Cobb, on the other hand, remained the consensus choice for the most hated man in baseball, thanks to his vicious attitude toward almost everything in life.

Both pennant races long decided, the baseball public became transfixed on the Lajoie-Cobb race. The two players were into the drama as well; in an era where a gift such as a sparkling new car could greatly augment a player’s yearly worth, extra income was nothing to yawn at.

At midseason, Lajoie appeared all but a lock for the Chalmers' keys, leading Cobb by 30 points. Cobb, bothered by eye problems for much of the year, was all 20/20 over the season's final two weeks—batting .550—to suddenly jump ahead of Lajoie, .383 to .376, going into a doubleheader to end the year.

Rather than risk the batting crown and the Chalmers with two bad games, Cobb opted to sit—officially complaining that his eyes were acting up again. Others rolled their own eyes back, suspicious that Cobb was simply practicing protectionism from the dugout.

The pattern continued all through the day—Lajoie bunting, Corriden sprinting in too late—and before the twin bill was over, Lajoie had laid down six bunt hits. It was more than obvious: The Browns were literally handing the batting title—and the car—to Lajoie. Meanwhile, Lajoie and his Naps readied for a season-ending doubleheader of their own in St. Louis—where Browns manager Jack O'Connor was going to make sure that Lajoie, not Cobb, would get that car. After all, Lajoie was far more popular within and outside the lines, and the Browns weren't going anywhere except a miserable last-place finish of 47 wins and 107 losses.

In his first at-bat of the doubleheader, Lajoie smashed a triple against the Browns. When he came up for his second at-bat, Lajoie noticed St. Louis third baseman Red Corriden positioned well behind the bag, almost out into left field. Capitalizing on this defensive alignment, Lajoie bunted cleanly down the third base line; by the time Corriden had rushed in to field the ball, Lajoie was crossing the bag at first, his second hit in two at-bats.

Thinking the Browns' defense would react by moving their infield in his next time up, Lajoie was stunned to again see Corriden remaining stationed well behind third base. Lajoie offered the bunt once more toward Corriden, who again failed to throw him out.

E.V. Parish, scoring the game for the Browns, quickly caught onto what was up, but there was little he could do; a hit was a hit. Even after Parish scored one of Lajoie's bunt attempts an error (when Corriden threw wildly past first base), he was approached by St. Louis team assistant Harry Howell, who on orders from O'Connor promised Parish a new suit if he'd changed the scoring of the error to a hit.

Deciding he'd rather be three pieces of wardrobe poorer than be part of an outrageous, thinly veiled conspiracy, Parish refused the bribe. It didn't matter; the seven hits in eight at-bats gave Lajoie his fourth AL batting title, barely edging out Cobb. Underscoring the hatred for Cobb even from his own teammates, numerous Detroit players telegraphed congrats to Lajoie following his tarnished doubleheader performance. Or did it?

In a time when it was hard to find the official gospel on statistics, the final word on who won the AL batting title depended on what newspaper you read. Some had Lajoie winning by a whisker, others had Cobb out in front.

To a man, the press didn't like Ty Cobb, but they hated scandal even more. And they all felt Cobb had been scandalized by the Browns. Even the papers in St. Louis sided against the doings of their home team, calling the suspicious defensive tactics against Lajoie a "deplorable spectacle"—adding that the city "should subscribe to a fund to buy Ty Cobb a Chalmers."

AL President Ban Johnson, who above all others detested the notion of game-fixing, got to the bottom of it. When he was done, everyone involved got his fair share of just desserts. O'Connor and Howell,

already fired from the Browns for the incident, were banished from the game for life. Corriden, who was only following orders, was allowed to play on. And Ty Cobb was officially awarded the batting title when Hugh Fullerton, a New York sportswriter who scored games for the Highlanders, realized he should have restored a hit to Cobb that was originally ruled an error during an earlier game between Detroit and New York.

Harry Chalmers, realizing that his desire to spread promotional goodwill had become an unwanted exercise in favoritism fueled by greed, played the good sport. He awarded both Lajoie and Cobb with Chalmers 30s. In following years, however, Chalmers' cars would be given not to the batting champ but, instead, to the player voted by sportswriters as the best in the game; it would become baseball's first iteration of the Most Valuable Player award.

Statistical revisionists have continued to make the Cobb-Lajoie controversy a lively issue. In 1981, The Sporting News discovered that a 1910 game in which Ty Cobb played and collected two hits had accidentally been counted twice in the final records. Deleting the copied game, Cobb had suddenly—and posthumously—fallen a batting point behind Lajoie, who was re-crowned with the title. Most other statistical bureaus of the day agreed, but the commissioner's office stated that the matter was closed, and that Cobb officially This Great Game uses the final numbers provided by retrosheet.org, which sides with The Sporting News: Lajoie .3841, Cobb .383. remained the 1910 American League batting champion: Cobb .3849, Lajoie .3841.

So much attention had been paid to the controversy surrounding the two superstars, many had forgotten that there was a World Series still to be played.

The Chicago Cubs, overpowered by Pittsburgh a year earlier despite playing so well, regained the top spot in the National League. A newfound offense was led by sluggers Wildfire Schulte, who led all National Leaguers with 10 home runs, and Solly Hofman, whose .325 average was second only to Sherry Magee for the NL batting crown (but no Chalmers 30). On the mound, the Cubs continued to field the NL's best; Three Finger Brown remained the staff's most reliable, winning 25 for his fifth straight year above 20, while rookie King Cole emerged with a 20-4 record, highlighted with a NL-best 1.80 earned run average.

The Cubs' 104 wins gave them a five-year total of 530—an astonishing average of 106 a year, all under the tutelage of player-manager Frank Chance. The Giants finished a distant second, and the Cubs' easy return to prominence led New York poet Franklin P. Adams to write a somber piece entitled Baseball's Sad Lexicon. Told from the perspective of a Giants fan, the poem spoke, "These are the saddest of possible words...Tinker to Evers to Chance," in reference to the unfailing Cub double play combination. It has gone on to become one of baseball's most legendary pieces of literature.

Johnny Evers throws on to Frank Chance after completing the first half of a double play from Joe Tinker. Franklin Adams' poem likely added more to the immortality of the Tinker-to- Evers-to-Chance connection than their performance, which was barely a bit above par; but it didn't keep the three from being inducted into the Hall of Fame together, in 1946.

An even more deflating view of first place came from Pittsburgh, where the defending champion Pirates saw their pitchers falter and their sluggers fading with age. The Bucs fell to third place.

The American League race was also sapped of suspense thanks to a runaway powerhouse of its own: The Philadelphia Athletics. Knocking Detroit off an AL throne it had sat on for three straight years, the

A's became the first team in the junior circuit's 10-year history to produce 100 victories. Though their youthful and quickly maturing infield continued to solidify the offense, the real strength of the A's lay in their pitching—whose 1.78 ERA set an all-time AL low. Four starters carried the A's throughout the year, accounting for all but 14 of their wins. Each of their ERAs—1.30, 1.55, 1.58, 2.01, produced respectively by Jack Coombs, Cy Morgan, Chief Bender and Eddie Plank—told the combined story of the A's unparalleled success.

While the latter three were well-known veteran hurlers, Coombs' place within the rotation produced numerous double-takes. A player who had split his career with the A's as an ordinary pitcher and part-time outfielder, Coombs went full-time as hurler in 1910 and, having developed a terrific drop curve, commanded the pitching stage unlike few before him or since. His 31 wins led all major leaguers, and he only got better as the season elapsed, winning 18 of 19 from July through September—during which he had a string of 53 consecutive scoreless innings Coombs' scoreless streak set a record that would be topped by Walter Johnson in 1913. In 25 of his 31 wins, he allowed a run or less, with 13 of those shutouts—an AL record.

Both the Cubs and A's entered the World Series handicapped. Chicago had lost shortstop Johnny Evers just days before season's end with a broken leg, sustained while attempting a slide at home plate. Meanwhile, veteran Eddie Plank's arm had become so sore, manager Connie Mack scratched him from the A's starting rotation.

If coming out of relative obscurity to win 31 games during the 1910 regular season wasn't amazing enough, Philadelphia pitcher Jack Coombs won three more games during the World Series—over a space of just six days.

No doubt advertised as a World Series matching up two of the greatest pitching staffs in baseball history, it appeared as though only one showed up. While Three Finger Brown and the rest of the Cubs' pitching staff was being torn apart game in and game out by the A's lineup, Mack got consistently solid efforts from a rotation of just two starters—Coombs and Chief Bender, who had combined for a 54-14 record through the year. Even more unorthodox was the way Mack used his two best pitchers—Bender for Game One, Coombs for Game Two, and then Coombs again—on one day's rest—for Game Three.

The A's won all three.

Chicago averted a sweep by getting past Bender in Game Four but had to tie it in the ninth and win it in the 10th to do so. For Game Five, the Cubs couldn't believe their eyes to see Coombs on the mound for the third time in six days. And yet again, Coombs emerged victorious, giving Connie Mack and the Athletics total triumph.

The A's battered Chicago pitching with a .316 team average—highest yet in a World Series—aided by a lively cork-centered ball used partially during the regular season (but only in the NL) and entirely during the Series. Helping to lead the way at the plate were—surprise, surprise—Bender and Coombs. The pitching duo was just as sharp with the bat, combining to hit .368 while knocking in four runs.

Despite their status as the AL's most consistently successful team to date—they had finished below the .500 mark only once over their first 10 years—the A's finally won their first-ever World Series. It would hardly be their last over the near future.

Connie Mack's first dynasty was off and running.

Play-by-Play context

Using the *Play-by-Play* context, the hi-lighted areas show negative and positive plays in which the Chicago Cubs squandered scoring chances and had fielding errors. The Cubs had numerous scoring chances to tie or go ahead in several of the games, but strikeouts, pop flies, or untimely groundouts snuffed out opportunities. Here is the Play-by-Play in its entirety.

Key

Negative play
Positive play
Lead off hitter on base

1-2-3 inning

1910 World Series

Chicago Cubs vs. Philadelphia Athletics

October 17, 1910

Starting Lineups:

Chicago Cubs		Philadelphia Athletics	
1. Sheckard	lf	Strunk	cf
2. Schulte	rf	Lord	lf
3. Hofman	cf	Collins	2b
4. Chance	1b	Baker	3b
5. Zimmerman	2b	Davis	1b
6. Steinfeldt	3b	Murphy	rf
7. Tinker	ss	Barry	ss
8. Kling	c	Thomas	c
9. Overall	p	Bender	p

Game 1:

World Series Game 1

Played on Monday, October 17, 1910 (D)

at Shibe Park

Play by Play:

CUBS 1ST: Sheckard struck out; Schulte singled to left; **Schulte was caught stealing second (catcher to second)**; Hofman grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Athletics 0. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 1ST: Strunk grounded out (third to first); Debut game for Amos Strunk; Lord flied out to center; Collins singled to left; Debut game for Eddie Collins; **Collins was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop)**; Debut game for Frank Baker; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Athletics 0.

CUBS 2ND: Chance grounded out (shortstop to first); Zimmerman popped to third in foul territory; Steinfeldt grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Athletics 0. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 2ND: **Baker doubled;** Davis out on a sacrifice bunt (first to second) [Baker to third]; Murphy singled to left [Baker scored]; Murphy stole second; Debut game for Jack Barry; Barry grounded out (third to first) [Murphy to third]; Thomas walked; Bender singled to center [Murphy scored, Thomas to second]; Strunk flied out to left; 2 R, 3 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Cubs 0, Athletics 2.

CUBS 3RD: Tinker grounded out (second to first); Kling popped to pitcher; Overall grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Athletics 2. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 3RD: **Lord doubled;** Collins out on a sacrifice bunt (first to second) [Lord to third]; Baker singled to left [Lord scored]; **Baker was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop)**; Davis struck out; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Athletics 3.

CUBS 4TH: Sheckard grounded out (shortstop to first); Schulte walked; Schulte was caught stealing second (catcher to second); Hofman struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Athletics 3. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 4TH: MCINTIRE REPLACED OVERALL (PITCHING); Murphy grounded out (shortstop to first); Debut game for Harry McIntire; Barry grounded out (third to first); Thomas struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Athletics 3.

CUBS 5TH: Chance grounded out (second to first); Zimmerman was called out on strikes; Steinfeldt was called out on strikes; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Athletics 3. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 5TH: Bender struck out; Strunk walked; Strunk was caught stealing second (catcher to second); Lord struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Athletics 3.

CUBS 6TH: Tinker flied out to center; Kling flied out to right; McIntire struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Athletics 3. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 6TH: Collins grounded out (second to first); Baker grounded out (shortstop to first); Davis grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Athletics 3.

CUBS 7TH: Sheckard grounded out (shortstop to first); Schulte struck out; Hofman grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Athletics 3. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 7TH: Murphy flied to left; Barry grounded out (first unassisted); Thomas walked; Bender grounded out (first unassisted); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 0, Athletics 3.

CUBS 8TH: Chance grounded out (second to first); Zimmerman struck out; Steinfeldt popped to third; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Athletics 3. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 8TH: Strunk grounded out (second to first); Lord flied out to center; Collins walked; Collins was picked off first but was safe on an error by McIntire [Collins to third]; Baker doubled to right [Collins scored (unearned)]; Davis grounded out (pitcher to first); 1 R (0 ER), 1 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 0, Athletics 4.

CUBS 9TH: Thomas dropped a foul fly hit by Tinker for an error; Tinker singled to center [Tinker to second (error by Strunk)]; Kling singled to center [Tinker scored (unearned)]; KANE RAN FOR KLING; BEAUMONT BATTED FOR MCINTIRE; Beaumont grounded out (second to first) [Kane to second]; Debut game for John Kane; Sheckard struck out; Schulte walked; Hofman forced Kane (third unassisted); 1 R (0 ER), 2 H, 2 E, 2 LOB. Cubs 1, Athletics 4.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Cubs	1	3	1	2
Athletics	4	7	2	4

World Series Game 2: (Athletics up 1-0)

Played on Tuesday, October 18, 1910 (D)

at Shibe Park

Starting Lineups:

Chicago Cubs		Philadelphia Athletics	
1. Sheckard	lf	Strunk	cf
2. Schulte	rf	Lord	lf
3. Hofman	cf	Collins	2b
4. Chance	1b	Baker	3b
5. Zimmerman	2b	Davis	1b
6. Steinfeldt	3b	Murphy	rf
7. Tinker	ss	Barry	ss
8. Kling	c	Thomas	c
9. Brown	p	Coombs	p

Play by Play:

CUBS 1ST: Sheckard walked; Debut game for Jack Coombs; Schulte forced Sheckard (second to shortstop); Hofman walked [Schulte to second]; Chance singled to third [Schulte to third, Hofman to second]; Zimmerman out on a sacrifice fly (center unassisted) [Schulte scored, Hofman to third (on throw to home), Chance to second]; Steinfeldt struck out; 1 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Cubs 1, Athletics 0.

ATHLETICS 1ST: Strunk struck out (catcher to first); Lord grounded out (third to first); Collins singled to center; Collins stole second; Baker grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 1, Athletics 0.

CUBS 2ND: Tinker reached on an error by Davis (assist by Baker) [Tinker to first]; Kling lined into a double play (second to first) [Tinker out at first]; Brown grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, Athletics 0.

ATHLETICS 2ND: Davis flied out to center; Murphy walked; Barry grounded into a double play (shortstop to first) [Murphy out at second]; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, Athletics 0.

CUBS 3RD: Sheckard walked; Schulte reached on an error by Davis (assist by Coombs) on a sacrifice bunt [Sheckard to second, Schulte to first]; On a bunt Hofman made an out to first; Chance struck out; Zimmerman lined to left; 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 2 LOB. Cubs 1, Athletics 0.

ATHLETICS 3RD: Thomas reached on an error by Steinfeldt [Thomas to first]; Coombs struck out; On a bunt Strunk singled to pitcher [Thomas to second]; Lord forced Strunk (second to shortstop) [Thomas to third]; Collins doubled to left [Thomas scored, Lord scored (error by Steinfeldt; assist by Sheckard) (unearned)]; Baker grounded out (second to first); 2 R (1 ER), 2 H, 2 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 1, Athletics 2.

CUBS 4TH: Steinfeldt flied out to center; Tinker singled to center; Tinker was caught stealing second (catcher to second); Kling was called out on strikes; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, Athletics 2. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 4TH: Davis grounded out (shortstop to first); Murphy popped to first in foul territory; Barry singled to left; Thomas singled [Barry to third]; Coombs struck out; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Cubs 1, Athletics 2.

CUBS 5TH: On a bunt Brown reached on an error by Coombs [Brown to first]; Sheckard reached on an error by Coombs on a sacrifice bunt [Brown to second, Sheckard to first]; Schulte out on a sacrifice bunt (first unassisted) [Brown to third, Sheckard to second]; Hofman walked; Chance hit into a double play (right to catcher) [Brown out at home]; 0 R, 0 H, 2 E, 2 LOB. Cubs 1, Athletics 2.

ATHLETICS 5TH: Strunk struck out; Lord singled; Collins forced Lord (shortstop to second); Collins stole second; Baker walked; Davis singled to left [Collins scored, Baker to third (on throw to home), Davis to second]; Murphy grounded out (shortstop to first); 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Cubs 1, Athletics 3.

CUBS 6TH: Zimmerman walked; Steinfeldt lined into a double play (second to first) [Zimmerman out at first]; Tinker doubled; Kling flied to center; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 1, Athletics 3. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 6TH: Barry was called out on strikes; Thomas walked; Coombs singled [Thomas to third]; Strunk struck out; Lord popped to first in foul territory, 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Cubs 1, Athletics 3.

CUBS 7TH: Brown struck out; Sheckard doubled; Schulte flied out. to center, Hofman walked; Chance singled to center [Sheckard scored, Hofman to second]; Zimmerman forced Chance (second to shortstop); 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Cubs 2, Athletics 3.

ATHLETICS 7TH: Collins walked; Baker singled to right [Collins to third]; Davis doubled [Collins scored, Baker to third]; Murphy doubled [Baker scored; Davis scored]; Barry out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Murphy to third]; Thomas singled to left [Murphy scored]; Coombs grounded out (first unassisted) [Thomas to second]; Strunk doubled to right [Thomas scored]; Lord reached on an error by Sheckard [Strunk scored (unearned) (no RBI), Lord to first]; Lord was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop); 6 R (5 ER), 5 H, 1 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 2, Athletics 9.

CUBS 8TH: Steinfeldt doubled; Tinker popped to third; Kling walked; BEAUMONT BATTED FOR BROWN; Beaumont struck out; Sheckard walked [Steinfeldt to third, Kling to second]; Schulte popped to second; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 3 LOB. Cubs 2, Athletics 9.

ATHLETICS 8TH: RICHIE REPLACED BEAUMONT (PITCHING); Collins doubled; Debut game for Lew Richie; Baker grounded out (first unassisted) [Collins to third]; Davis grounded out (first unassisted); Murphy grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 2, Athletics 9.

CUBS 9TH: Hofman singled to left; Chance grounded out (second to first) [Hofman to second]; Zimmerman doubled [Hofman scored]; Steinfeldt grounded out (shortstop to first); Tinker walked; Kling forced Tinker (shortstop unassisted); 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Cubs 3, Athletics 9.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Cubs	3	8	3	14
Athletics	9	14	4	9

World Series Game 3: (Athletics up 2-0)

Played on Thursday, October 20, 1910 (D)

at West Side Grounds

Starting Lineups:

Philadelphia Athletics		Chicago Cubs	
1. Strunk	cf	Sheckard	lf
2. Lord	lf	Schulte	rf
3. Collins	2b	Hofman	cf
4. Baker	3b	Chance	1b
5. Davis	1b	Zimmerman	2b
6. Murphy	rf	Steinfeldt	3b
7. Barry	ss	Tinker	ss
8. Thomas	c	Kling	c
9. Coombs	p	Reulbach	p

Play by Play:

ATHLETICS 1ST: **Strunk walked**; Lord out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Strunk to second]; Collins flied out to left; **Baker singled to center [Strunk scored]**; Baker was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop); 1 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 1, Cubs 0.

CUBS 1ST: Sheckard walked; Schulte doubled [Sheckard to third]; Hofman out on a sacrifice fly (left unassisted) [Sheckard scored, Schulte to third]; **Chance struck out; Zimmerman flied out to left**; 1 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 1, Cubs 1.

ATHLETICS 2ND: **Davis walked**; Murphy grounded out (third to first) [Davis to second]; Barry doubled to left [Davis scored]; Thomas flied out to right; **Coombs doubled to right [Barry scored]**; Strunk grounded out (second to first); 2 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 3, Cubs 1.

CUBS 2ND: Steinfeldt popped to shortstop; Tinker doubled to right; Kling grounded out (third to first) [Tinker to third]; **BEAUMONT BATTED FOR REULBACH**; Beaumont walked; Sheckard walked [Beaumont to second]; Schulte doubled to left [Tinker scored, Beaumont scored, Sheckard to third]; Hofman struck out; 2 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Athletics 3, Cubs 3.

ATHLETICS 3RD: MCINTIRE REPLACED BEAUMONT (PITCHING); Lord flied to left; **Collins singled; Baker tripled to right [Collins scored]**; Davis was hit by a pitch; Murphy homered [Baker scored, Davis scored]; **Cubs Frank Chance ejected by 3B umpire Tommy Connolly; ARCHER REPLACED CHANCE (PLAYING 1B); PFIESTER REPLACED MCINTIRE (PITCHING)**; Barry doubled to right; **Thomas reached on an error by Tinker [Barry scored (unearned) (no RBI), Thomas to first]**; Coombs grounded into a double play (second to

shortstop to first) [Thomas out at second]; 5 R (4 ER), 4 H, 1 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 8, Cubs 3.

CUBS 3RD: Archer grounded out (third to first); Zimmerman flied out to center; Steinfeldt struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 8, Cubs 3. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 4TH: Strunk flied out to center; Lord singled to right; Collins forced Lord (pitcher to second); Collins was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 8, Cubs 3.

CUBS 4TH: Tinker singled to right; Kling grounded into a double play (shortstop to second to first) [Tinker out at second]; Pfiester grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 8, Cubs 3.

ATHLETICS 5TH: Baker grounded out (second to first); Davis singled to left; Murphy flied out to center; Barry forced Davis (shortstop to second); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 8, Cubs 3.

CUBS 5TH: Sheckard singled to left; Schulte struck out; Hofman hit into a double play (right to first) [Sheckard out at second]; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 8, Cubs 3.

ATHLETICS 6TH: Thomas grounded out (shortstop to first); Coombs popped to second; Strunk struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 8, Cubs 3.

CUBS 6TH: Archer grounded out (catcher to first); Zimmerman struck out; Steinfeldt popped to third; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 8, Cubs 3. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 7TH: Lord lined to second; Collins grounded out (third to first); Baker reached on an error by Steinfeldt [Baker to first]; Davis singled to right [Baker to second]; Murphy singled [Baker to third, Davis to second]; Barry singled to left [Baker scored (unearned), Davis scored (unearned), Murphy to third (on throw to home), Barry to second]; Thomas walked; Coombs singled to center [Murphy scored (unearned), Barry scored (unearned), Thomas to second]; Strunk singled [Thomas to third, Coombs to second]; Lord grounded out (second to first); 4 R (0 ER), 5 H, 1 E, 3 LOB. Athletics 12, Cubs 3.

CUBS 7TH: Tinker grounded out (third to first); Kling grounded out (shortstop to first); Pfiester struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 12, Cubs 3. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 8TH: Collins flied out to right; Baker grounded out (second to first); Davis doubled to left; Murphy grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 12, Cubs 3.

CUBS 8TH: Sheckard walked; Schulte flied out to right; Hofman singled to left [Sheckard to third, Hofman to second (on throw to 3b)]; Archer struck out; Coombs threw a wild pitch [Sheckard

scored, Hofman scored]; Zimmerman flied to right; 2 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 12, Cubs 5.

ATHLETICS 9TH: Barry popped to catcher in foul territory; Thomas grounded out (first unassisted); Coombs singled to center; Strunk grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 12, Cubs 5.

CUBS 9TH: Steinfeldt flied out to left; Tinker singled to left; Kling struck out; Tinker stole second; NEEDHAM BATTED FOR PFIESTER; Needham popped to third in foul territory; Debut game for Tom Needham; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 12, Cubs 5.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Athletics	12	16	0	7
Cubs	5	7	2	4

World Series Game 4: (Athletics up 3-0)

Played on Saturday, October 22, 1910 (D)

at West Side Grounds

Starting Lineups:

Philadelphia Athletics		Chicago Cubs	
1. Strunk	cf	Sheckard	lf
2. Lord	lf	Schulte	rf
3. Collins	2b	Hofman	cf
4. Baker	3b	Chance	1b
5. Davis	1b	Zimmerman	2b
6. Murphy	rf	Steinfeldt	3b
7. Barry	ss	Tinker	ss
8. Thomas	c	Archer	c
9. Bender	p	Cole	p

Play by Play:

ATHLETICS 1ST: Tom Needham ejected by HP umpire Tommy Connolly sometime in game; Strunk grounded out (third to first); Debut game for King Cole; Lord flied to left; Collins grounded out (first to pitcher); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 0, Cubs 0.

CUBS 1ST: Sheckard walked; Schulte struck out while Sheckard stole second; Hofman singled to left [Sheckard scored]; Chance hit into a double play (third to second to first) [Hofman out at second]; Solly Hofman called for interference at 2B; 1 R,

1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 0, Cubs 1.

ATHLETICS 2ND: **Baker singled to center**; Davis struck out; Murphy flied out to right; Baker was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 0, Cubs 1.

CUBS 2ND: Zimmerman flied out to right; Steinfeldt grounded out (third to first); **Tinker walked; Tinker was caught stealing second (catcher to second)**; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 0, Cubs 1. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 3RD: Barry grounded out (third to first); Thomas grounded out (pitcher to first); Bender walked; Strunk tripled to left [Bender scored, Strunk out at home (left to shortstop to third)]; Amos Strunk rounded 3B too far; 1 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 1, Cubs 1.

CUBS 3RD: Archer struck out; Cole struck out (catcher to first); Sheckard flied out to left; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 1, Cubs 1. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 4TH: Lord struck out; **Collins singled to second; Baker doubled [Collins to third]; Davis struck out; Murphy doubled to left [Collins scored, Baker scored]**; Barry struck out; 2 R, 3 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 3, Cubs 1.

CUBS 4TH: Schulte singled to left; **Hofman singled to right [Schulte to third]; Chance singled to left [Schulte scored, Hofman to second]; Zimmerman grounded into a double play (pitcher to third to first) [Chance to second, Hofman out at third]; Steinfeldt flied out to left**; 1 R, 3 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 3, Cubs 2.

ATHLETICS 5TH: Thomas grounded out (second to first); **Bender singled to right; On a bunt Strunk singled to first [Bender to second]**; Lord flied out to left; Collins flied out to left; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Athletics 3, Cubs 2.

CUBS 5TH: Tinker struck out; Archer grounded out (third to first); Cole struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 3, Cubs 2. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 6TH: **Baker walked**; Davis out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Baker to second]; Murphy singled to left [Baker to third]; Barry reached on a fielder's choice **[Baker out at home (third to catcher), Murphy to second]**; Thomas singled [Murphy to third, Barry to second]; Bender flied out to right; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 3 LOB. Athletics 3, Cubs 2.

CUBS 6TH: Sheckard lined to shortstop; Schulte singled to second; Hofman popped to third; **Schulte was caught stealing second (catcher to second)**; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 3, Cubs 2. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 7TH: Strunk struck out (catcher to first); Lord grounded out (second to first); Collins flied out to center; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 3, Cubs 2.

CUBS 7TH: Chance grounded out (pitcher to first); Zimmerman singled to left; Davis dropped a foul fly hit by Steinfeldt for an error; Steinfeldt struck out; Zimmerman was caught stealing second (catcher to second); 0 R, 1 H, 1 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 3, Cubs 2.

ATHLETICS 8TH: Baker singled to first; Davis walked [Baker to second]; Murphy out on a sacrifice bunt (catcher to first) [Baker to third, Davis to second]; Barry was hit by a pitch; Thomas grounded into a double play (pitcher to catcher to first) [Baker out at home]; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Athletics 3, Cubs 2.

CUBS 8TH: Tinker popped to second; Archer grounded out (second to first); KLING BATTED FOR COLE; Kling reached on an error by Baker [Kling to first]; KANE RAN FOR KLING; Sheckard flied out to center; 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 3, Cubs 2.

ATHLETICS 9TH: BROWN REPLACED KANE (PITCHING); Bender grounded out (third to first); Strunk reached on an error by Brown [Strunk to first]; Lord forced Strunk (shortstop to second); Collins grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 3, Cubs 2.

CUBS 9TH: Schulte doubled to right; Hofman out on a sacrifice bunt (first unassisted) [Schulte to third]; Chance tripled to center [Schulte scored]; Zimmerman popped to second; Steinfeldt popped to shortstop in foul territory; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 3, Cubs 3.

ATHLETICS 10TH: Baker popped to catcher in foul territory; Davis doubled to right; Murphy reached on a fielder's choice [Davis out at third (shortstop to third)]; Barry struck out; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 3, Cubs 3.

CUBS 10TH: Tinker popped to shortstop; Archer doubled to left; Brown grounded out (shortstop to first) [Archer to third]; Sheckard singled to center [Archer scored]; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 3, Cubs 4.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Athletics	3	11	2	10
Cubs	4	10	1	4

World Series Game 5: (Athletics up 3-1)

Played on Sunday, October 23, 1910 (D)

at West Side Grounds

Starting Lineups:

Philadelphia Athletics		Chicago Cubs	
1. Hartsel	lf	Sheckard	lf
2. Lord	cf	Schulte	rf
3. Collins	2b	Hofman	cf
4. Baker	3b	Chance	1b
5. Davis	1b	Zimmerman	2b
6. Murphy	rf	Steinfeldt	3b
7. Barry	ss	Tinker	ss
8. Lapp	c	Archer	c
9. Coombs	p	Brown	p

Play by Play:

ATHLETICS 1ST: **Hartsel singled to center**; Lord struck out; Hartsel stole second; Collins singled to center [Hartsel scored]; Baker popped to catcher in foul territory; Collins stole second; Davis struck out; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 1, Cubs 0.

CUBS 1ST: Sheckard grounded out (first to pitcher); Schulte grounded out (second to first); Hofman grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 1, Cubs 0. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 2ND: Murphy grounded out (third to first); Barry popped to shortstop; Lapp struck out; Debut game for Jack Lapp; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 1, Cubs 0.

CUBS 2ND: Chance doubled; Zimmerman out on a sacrifice bunt (first to second) [Chance to third]; **Steinfeldt singled to third** [Chance scored]; **Tinker popped to first in foul territory**; **Archer flied out to center**; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 1, Cubs 1.

ATHLETICS 3RD: Coombs struck out; Hartsel grounded out (second to first); Lord grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 1, Cubs 1.

CUBS 3RD: On a bunt Brown grounded out (pitcher to first); Sheckard grounded out (second to first); Schulte singled to center; **Schulte was caught stealing second** (catcher to second); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 1, Cubs 1. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 4TH: Collins grounded out (first unassisted); Baker struck out; Davis grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 1, Cubs 1.

CUBS 4TH: Hofman walked; On a bunt Chance forced Hofman (pitcher to shortstop); **Zimmerman singled to left** [Chance to second]; **Steinfeldt reached on an error by Baker** [Chance to third, **Zimmerman to second, Steinfeldt to first**]; **Tinker struck out**; **Archer struck out**; 0 R, 1 H, 1 E, 3 LOB. Athletics 1, Cubs 1.

ATHLETICS 5TH: **Murphy reached on an error by Steinfeldt** [Murphy to first]; Barry out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Murphy to second]; Lapp singled [Murphy scored (unearned)]; Coombs grounded out (pitcher to first) [Lapp to second]; Hartsel

struck out; 1 R (0 ER), 1 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 2, Cubs 1.

CUBS 5TH: Brown grounded out (second to first); Sheckard singled to center; Schulte forced Sheckard (shortstop to second); Schulte was caught stealing second (catcher to second); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 2, Cubs 1. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 6TH: Lord popped to catcher in foul territory; Collins popped to second; Baker grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 2, Cubs 1.

CUBS 6TH: Hofman grounded out (shortstop to first); Chance flied out to center; Zimmerman singled to right; Zimmerman stole second; Steinfeldt flied to center; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 2, Cubs 1.

ATHLETICS 7TH: Davis grounded out (pitcher to second to first); Murphy doubled to left; Barry flied out to center [Murphy to third]; Lapp struck out; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 2, Cubs 1.

CUBS 7TH: Tinker flied out to left; Archer struck out; Brown grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 2, Cubs 1. **1-2-3 inning**

ATHLETICS 8TH: Coombs singled to right; Hartsel forced Coombs (shortstop to second); Hartsel stole second; Lord doubled to right [Hartsel scored]; Collins doubled to right [Lord scored]; Collins stole third; Baker reached on a fielder's choice [Collins out at home (second to catcher)]; Davis walked [Baker to second]; Murphy singled to center [Baker scored, Davis scored (error by Zimmerman) (unearned), Murphy to third]; Brown threw a wild pitch [Murphy scored (unearned)]; Barry walked; Lapp grounded out (pitcher to first); 5 R (3 ER), 4 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 7, Cubs 1.

CUBS 8TH: Sheckard doubled to left; Schulte grounded out (shortstop to first) [Sheckard to third]; Hofman struck out; Chance singled to right [Sheckard scored]; Zimmerman flied out to left; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 7, Cubs 2.

ATHLETICS 9TH: Coombs grounded out (pitcher to first); Hartsel grounded out (pitcher to first); Lord walked; Collins doubled to center [Lord to third]; Baker popped to first in foul territory; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Athletics 7, Cubs 2.

CUBS 9TH: Steinfeldt flied out to center; Tinker flied to center; Archer singled to right; KLING BATTED FOR BROWN; Kling forced Archer (shortstop unassisted); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 7, Cubs 2.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Athletics	7	9	1	6
Cubs	2	9	2	7

Numbers don't Lie: using statistics to show (possible if not down-right 'laying down') how a fix could have happened.

Season trends:

C Cubs Patterns 104-50

Win stks 4>m	13
Longest stk	13 gms
Lose 3>m	3
Longest stk	4 gms
B to B losses	10x

Patterns T/Wins

1st half	64
Wins	42
Losses	22
2nd half	90
Wins	62
Losses	28
<hr/>	
1st 32 gms	W/L/T
4/14 - 5/29	21-11-0
Lst 32 gms	W/L/T
9/10 - 10/15	20-12-0
Good Stretch	W/L/T
7/14 - 8/4	18-2-0
Good Stretch	W/L/T
5/15 - 6/23	25-5-0
Bad stretch	W/L/T
4/14-5/14	11-11-0
Bad stretch	W/L/T
8/27 - 9/28	15-12-0

Pitching Staff:

Regular Season	POS	G	GS	CG	W	L	IP	ERA	R	H	Ratio = H/R	Ratio = BB/SO	BB	SO	ERR
Mordecai Brown	P	46	31	27	25	14	295.1	1.86	95	256	2.69	0.45	64	143	4
King Cole	P	33	29	21	20	4	239.2	1.80	64	174	2.72	1.14	130	114	7
Harry McIntire	P	28	19	10	13	9	176.0	3.07	70	152	2.17	0.77	50	65	3
Ed Reulbach	P	24	23	13	12	8	173.1	3.12	76	161	2.12	0.89	49	55	3
Orval Overall	P	23	21	11	12	6	144.2	2.68	44	106	2.41	0.59	54	92	0
Lew Richie	P	30	11	8	11	4	130.0	2.70	45	117	2.60	0.96	51	53	2
Jack Pfister	P	14	13	5	6	3	100.1	1.79	28	82	2.93	0.76	26	34	3
Big Jeff Pfeffer	P	13	1	1	1	0	41.1	3.27	31	43	1.39	1.45	16	11	0
Orlie Weaver	P	6	4	1	3	1	34.1	4.46	19	33	1.74	0.94	15	16	0
Rube Kroh	P	7	2	2	1	1	32.0	3.66	17	34	2.00	0.68	15	22	0
Bill Foxen	P	2	0	0	0	0	6.2	4.05	5	6	1.20	0.50	1	2	0
Al Carson	P	2	0	0	0	0	5.0	9.00	5	7	1.40	1.50	3	2	0
Totals				99	104	50	1376.1		499	1171	2.35	0.78	474	609	22

Position Players:

Player	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO	AVG	OBP	ERR	Fld %
Johnny Kling	C	91	297	31	80	32	37	27	0.269	0.354	11	0.979
Frank Chance	1B	88	295	54	88	36	37	15	0.298	0.395	3	0.996
Johnny Evers	2B	125	433	87	114	28	108	18	0.263	0.413	33	0.950
Harry Steinfeldt	3B	129	448	70	113	58	36	29	0.252	0.323	22	0.946
Joe Tinker	SS	134	473	48	136	69	24	35	0.288	0.322	42	0.942
Jimmy Sheppard	LF	144	507	82	130	51	83	53	0.256	0.366	8	0.976
Solly Hofman	CF	136	477	83	155	86	65	34	0.325	0.406	8	0.968
Frank Schulte	RF	151	559	93	168	68	39	57	0.301	0.349	7	0.975
Heinie Zimmerman	UT	99	335	35	95	38	20	36	0.284	0.326	33	0.952
Jimmy Archer	C1	98	313	36	81	41	14	49	0.259	0.293	20	0.973
Ginger Beaumont	OF	76	172	30	46	22	28	14	0.267	0.373	10	0.963
Tom Needham	C	31	76	9	14	10	10	10	0.184	0.287	3	0.991
John Kane	UT	32	62	11	15	12	9	10	0.242	0.338	3	0.956
Fred Luderus	1B	24	54	5	11	3	4	3	0.204	0.259	4	0.975
Totals		1358	4501	674	1246	554	514	390	0.262	0.328	207	0.964

The key statistics are ERA, Strikeouts, hits, runs and walks. For the regular season, the Cubs pitching was outstanding, Mordecai Brown posting a 1.86 ERA, giving up 95 runs on 256 hits and only yielding 64 walks. He led the Cubs rotation to a team 2.51 ERA for the year. The Cubs also had two other pitchers with sub-2.00 ERAs, King Cole 1.80, and Jack Pfister 1.79. In the five games during the World Series, these same three posted a 5.50, 3.38 and 0.00 (Jack Pfister gave up 5 runs, none of them earned on 10 hits) The Cubs pitching staff had 609 strikeouts and only 499 runs on 1171 hits. For 2.35 hits/runs ratio. In the Series their ratio was 1.67 (57/35).

Comparison of Season trends – Cubs vs Athletics:

C Cubs Patterns 104-50

Win stks 4>m	13
Longest stk	13 gms
Lose 3>m	3
Longest stk	4 gms
B to B losses	10x

Patterns T/Wins

1st half	64
Wins	42
Losses	22
2nd half	90
Wins	62
Losses	28

1st 32 gms	W/L/T
4/14 - 5/29	21-11-0
Lst 32 gms	W/L/T
9/10 - 10/15	20-12-0

Good Stretch	W/L/T
7/14 - 8/4	18-2-0

Good Stretch	W/L/T
5/15 - 6/23	25-5-0

Bad stretch	W/L/T
4/14-5/14	11-11-0

Bad stretch	W/L/T
8/27 - 9/28	15-12-0

5 year split	W	L	Standing
1905	92	61	3
1906	116	36	1-(WS L)
1907	107	45	1-(WS win)
1908	99	55	1-(WS win)
1909	104	49	2
	518	246	0.678

P Athletics Patterns 102-48

Win stks 4>m	11
Longest stk	13 gms
Lose 3>m	1
Longest stk	4 gms
B to B losses	11x

Patterns T/Gms

1st half	75
Wins	50
Losses	23
ties	2

2nd half	80
Wins	52
Losses	25
ties	3

1st 32 games	W-L-T
4/14 - 5/28	24-7-1
Lst 32 games	W-L-T
9/2 - 10/6	20-11-1

Good Stretch	W-L-T
4/14 - 5/18	18-4-1

Good Stretch	W-L-T
8/4 - 8/24	17-3-1

Bad stretch	W-L-T
9/17 - 10/6	9-8-1

5 year split	W	L	Standing
1905	92	56	1-(WS win)
1906	78	67	4
1907	88	57	2
1908	68	85	5
1909	95	58	2
	421	323	0.566

The 1910 Cubs were not as dominant as they were in 1906, but they followed up their bad stretches with long good stretches as far as wins vs. losses. The first 32 games were a bit bumpy. They lost back-to-back games four times with a 3-game losing streak in the middle. The first 22 games they were .500. Not what you would consider a World Series contender but starting on May 15 and going to June 23 (30 game stretch), the Cubs righted the ship and went 25-5. A perfect start to the long stretch of the summer in which they finished 44-21 heading into the months of September and October, finishing the season with a 24-13 record. Capping off another 100+ win season giving the Cubs 622 wins against 296 loses for a .678 winning percentage for the past six years.

The great NY Giant teams of the same time frame had a .614 (564-355) and the great Yankee teams from 1927-1932 had .635 (586-337). The Cubs were a super team. Great rotation, solid performers in the field (Tinkers-Evers-and Chance) and back-to-back World Series wins to boost their confidence going into the 1910 World Series.

World Series Statistics:

Pitching

Ind. Stats																
World Series	POS	G	GS	CG	W	L	ERA	IP	H	R	Ratio = H/R	Ratio = BB/SO	BB	SO	ERR	
Mordecai Brown	P	3	2	1	1	2	5.50	18.0	23	16	1.44	0.50	7	14	1	
King Cole	P	1	1	0	0	0	3.38	8.0	10	3	3.33	0.60	3	5	0	
Orval Overall	P	1	1	0	0	1	9.00	3.0	6	3	2.00	1.00	1	1	0	
Ed Reulbach	P	1	1	0	0	0	13.50	2.0	3	3	1.00	0.00	2	0	0	
Harry McIntire	P	2	0	0	0	1	6.75	5.1	5	4	0.80	1.00	3	3	1	
Lew Richie	P	1	0	0	0	0	0.00	1.0	0	1	0.00	0.00	0	0	0	
Jack Pfeister	P	1	0	0	0	0	0.00	6.2	5	10	2.00	1.00	1	1	0	
							4.91									

Position Players

World Series	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO	AVG	OBP	ERR	Fld %	
Johnny Kling	C	5	13	0	1	1	1	2	0.077	0.143	0	1.000	
Frank Chance	1B	5	17	1	6	4	0	2	0.353	0.353	0	1.000	
Heinie Zimmerman	2B	5	17	0	4	2	1	3	0.235	0.278	1	0.967	
Harry Steinfeldt	3B	5	20	0	2	1	0	4	0.100	0.100	4	0.778	
Joe Tinker	SS	5	18	2	6	0	2	2	0.333	0.400	1	0.960	
Jimmy Sheckard	LF	5	14	5	5	1	7	2	0.357	0.571	0	1.000	
Solly Hofman	CF	5	15	2	4	2	4	3	0.267	0.421	0	1.000	
Frank Schulte	RF	5	17	3	7	2	2	3	0.412	0.474	1	0.900	
Jimmy Archer	C	3	11	1	2	0	0	4	0.182	0.182	0	1.000	
Ginger Beaumont	UT	3	2	1	0	0	1	1	0.000	0.333	0	0.000	
Tom Needham	UT	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0.000	0.000	0	0.000	
John Kane	UT	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0.000	0.000	0	0.000	
									0.234	0.313			0.959

As we go back and analyze this Series, patterns were evident from the start. Game-1, the Cubs went 3 up, 3 down for 8 innings (Frank Schulte did get a hit in the 1st inning but tried to stretch a single into a double but was out at 2nd base) The Cubs scored their only run in the bottom of 9th on a Johnny Kling single with Joe Tinker scoring. The last 3 batters struck out, walked, and grounded out to end the game at an hour and fifty-four minutes. Games 1-2-3-5 had a pattern of a big inning for the Athletics. In each of those games, the Athletics averaged 4.3 runs scored on 4.25 hits with almost 9 batters coming to the plate (8.3 batters) If you look at the 1907-08 World Series statistics, I don't think you would see those kinds of innings, and this is pretty much the same team from those two Series. Was it just a bad series against an up-and-coming power in the American League?

Chicago Cubs WS Roster:

World Series	POS
Johnny Kling	C
Frank Chance	1B
Heinie Zimmerman	2B
Harry Steinfeldt	3B
Joe Tinker	SS
Jimmy Sheckard	LF
Solly Hofman	CF
Frank Schulte	RF
Jimmy Archer	C
Ginger Beaumont	UT
Tom Needham	UT
John Kane	UT
Mordecai Brown	P
King Cole	P
Orval Overall	P
Ed Reulbach	P
Harry McIntire	P
Lew Richie	P
Jack Pfiester	P

From this line-up, the players from the World Series teams of 1906-1908 and 1910 stayed the same for all four World Series. Oval Overall was traded halfway through the '06 season. The rotation of Brown, King Cole, Overall and Ed Reulbach was the heartbeat of the Cubs for those four World Series. Regular season statistics for 1910 is as follows:

Regular Season	POS	G	GS	CG	W	L	IP	ERA	R	H	Ratio = H/R	Ratio = BB/SO	BB	SO	ERR
Mordecai Brown	P	46	31	27	25	14	295.1	1.86	95	256	2.69	0.45	64	143	4
King Cole	P	33	29	21	20	4	239.2	1.80	64	174	2.72	1.14	130	114	7
Harry McIntire	P	28	19	10	13	9	176.0	3.07	70	152	2.17	0.77	50	65	3
Ed Reulbach	P	24	23	13	12	8	173.1	3.12	76	161	2.12	0.89	49	55	3
Orval Overall	P	23	21	11	12	6	144.2	2.7	44	106	2.41	0.59	54	92	0

World Series	POS	G	GS	CG	W	L	IP	ERA	R	H	Ratio = H/R	Ratio = BB/SO	BB	SO	ERR
Mordecai Brown	P	3	2	1	1	2	18.0	5.50	16	23	1.44	0.50	7	14	1
King Cole	P	1	1	0	0	0	8.0	3.38	3	10	3.33	0.60	3	5	0
Orval Overall	P	1	1	0	0	1	3.0	9.00	3	6	2.00	1.00	1	1	0
Ed Reulbach	P	1	1	0	0	0	2.0	13.50	3	3	1.00	0.00	2	0	0
Harry McIntire	P	2	0	0	0	1	6.2	5.10	5	4	0.80	1.00	3	3	1

All five pitchers did not play up to their regular season statistics. Mordecai did not last 4 innings in Game-1. Giving up 4 runs on 5 hits, he was replaced by Harry McIntire in the top of the 4th inning. Game-2 he went 7 innings, gave up 9 runs on 13 hits and Game-5 he pitched a complete game giving up 7 runs on 9 hits. Not his best 3 game set and far below his talent level. The rest of the rotation was just as bad and well below the standard they set during the regular season. All the ratios were high for the World Series. The big stand-out is the walks to strike-outs ratio. The Athletics were hitting the ball over the park. Walks came at an inopportune time for the Cubs when the pitchers were trying to limit the damage and keep the games close or was it just trying to maintain the score so the bookies could hit the

spread and the Cubs collected at the end of the Series. The pattern of big innings doomed the Cubs from the start.

Games 1,2,3 and 5 all had big innings for the Athletics in which they blew games wide open. Games 2, 3 and 5 were all late innings with the score very close. Game 2 with the score 3-2 after 6 innings, the Athletics scored six runs and increased the lead by seven, 9-2. The Cubs did manage to scrape a run in the 9th inning, but the damage was done, and the Athletics took 2 games to 0 lead in the Series. In Game-3, the Athletics led 8-3 after six innings. The hope was for the Cubs to get out of the inning with no more runs scored and try to mount a comeback in the 8th and 9th innings. That plan went south when the Athletics plated 4 runs in the top of the 7th inning which ballooned the score to a lopsided 12-3 lead for the Athletics. The Cubs went 1-2-3 in their half of the inning which might have been a little over-kill to the dance the Cubs were performing. The Cubs did add 2 runs to make the final tally 12-5 (That was probably the spread they needed to bank on).

Synopsis of 1910 World Series

The statistics are overwhelming in favor of some sort of shenanigans going on inside the Cubs dugout. With the Cubs line-up and pitching rotation, this 1910 Series should have gone the other way. Yes, the Athletics were a good team. Connie Mac was just starting to put together his run of a 4-year dominance in the American League (1910-1914 – 4 AL pennants along with 3x World Series Champions) His \$100,000.00 infield and his two dominating pitchers – Chief Bender and Jack Coombs. 1910 was the beginning of the Athletics run, but the Cubs were better and more seasoned than their opponent.

Aside from the statistical approach, the Play-by-Play colors a picture of deceit and a well-planned approach on how this series was going to take shape. The big inning pattern did not happen out of the blue. From Game-2 to Game-5 (exception was Game-4) the Cubs methodically and schemed how the game was going to be decided. Innings 7-8 were always a big inning for the Athletics. The games were close until that point and then the door slammed with a 4-6 run inning for the Athletics to push the score beyond recovery, always to a tee. I am sure the Athletics were just smiling and laughing in their dugout and probably wondering 'This is the best team in the NL that we have been hearing and reading about for the past 5 years.'

I wonder how much money the Cubs made at the end of the World Series. Their take and bonus were probably nothing to compare what they made off fixing the Series, but then again, we will never know. There is no real hard evidence that the Cubs threw the 1910 World Series. All we have are a bunch of numbers that show they played a bad series. The Athletics came to play and took it to the Cubs and did not let up for five games, but when you stack all the statistics up, put the numbers into charts and compare, statistics outweigh the outcome.



THE PHILADELPHIA ATHLETICS 1910
 DAVIS BAKER COOMBS THOMAS BENDER HOUSER DERRICK MORGAN DONAHUE
 OLDRING LORD MURPHY CONNIE MACK MRS. PLANK LAPP STRUNK
 HARTSEL MINNES ATRINS KRAUSE LOUIS VANZELET MRS. DYGERT COLLINS BARRY LIVINGSTON

(d)

Third Series

1914 World Series

Philadelphia Athletics vs. Boston Braves

Overwhelming favorite: Philadelphia Athletics

The great Philadelphia Athletics, 3-time World Series champions, \$100,00.00 in-field, two exceptional pitchers Chief Bender and Eddie Plank and Connie Mack the Grandmaster himself all came to an end in 1914. This was the franchise everyone wanted to be. Connie had built this team in 1910 and it stormed into the '14 Series hitting on every cylinder, or was it? A lot of things were happening in 1914 to disrupt professional baseball. WW1 was erupting in Europe, a new Major League in baseball was starting. The Federal League was signing the major stars to twice and even three times money that the NL and AL were paying. Things were happening and players were talking. Plans were being made, schemes laid out and 'fix' was about to happen.....



(e)

Perception

Essay from Mark S. Sternman

October 13, 1914: Braves finish off shocking World Series upset in Game Four

Backed by stout defense,¹ Dick Rudolph easily won his second game of the quartet, throwing just 94 pitches in a complete game as the Miracle Boston Braves shocked the baseball world by sweeping Connie Mack's Philadelphia Athletics, 3-1. Although Philadelphia finally cooled the scalding bat of Hank Gowdy, Boston captain Johnny Evers delivered a clutch two-out, two-run single in the bottom of the fifth that snapped a 1-1- deadlock and sparked the Boston Nationals to their first 20th-century title in a postseason that no less a contemporary observer than Ty Cobb asserted "marks the crumbling of the great Mack machine."²

The Braves played superior defense, making notable plays in nearly every frame. The tone was set when the second batter of the game, Rube Oldring, "fouled to Gowdy. The high wind carried the ball back away from the plate, but Hank got under it and made a sterling catch."³

In the second inning, Charlie Deal ran over behind Rudolph, speared the ball with his gloved hand, shifted it to his left like lightning, and tossed out Stuffie McInnis at first while still on the dead run."⁴

In the third inning Deal struck again with "a sensational stop over third base and retired Eddie Murphy by inches at first base. ..." The next batter, Oldring, singled, "tried to steal on the first pitch to Collins and was retired, Gowdy to Maranville, by fully five yards."⁵

With the game still scoreless in the fourth inning after one out on "a remarkable stop of Eddie Collins' drive"⁶ by Evers, Frank Baker singled and got to third thanks to a single by Stuffie McInnis, but on the play "Joe Connolly returned the ball to Deal, who in a flash saw that Baker had it beaten, drove the ball to Evers and McInnis was caught trying to get to the base."⁷

Boston capitalized by taking the lead in the bottom of the fourth, which began with a walk to Evers. Unlike the Braves, the Philadelphians failed to make the key plays at the key times. Following Evers, "Connolly hit a sharp grounder to Collins, who had a double play in front of him. Eddie, however, fozzled the ball, allowing Evers to reach second easily. ... Possum Whitted [then] pushed a savage grounder at Collins, which hit Eddie on the foot and went for a base hit"⁸ that moved Evers to third, from where he scored on a groundout by Butch Schmidt.

Philadelphia's starting pitcher, Bob Shawkey, quickly tied the score in the top of the fifth when he drove in Jack Barry with a double. But the Braves changed their tactics against Shawkey to retake the lead for good in the bottom of the same frame.⁹ "The feature clout ... was contributed by Johnny Evers, who drove in both of Boston's runs ... on a fine young single to left field, Evers connecting when two were down with just a hit needed for Boston to break the tie and go into the lead."¹⁰ Two runs scored on the blow, making the score 3-1 for the Braves, and that was the game's final tally.

With the Athletics needing baserunners to keep their season alive after Boston had taken the lead, "Rabbit Maranville absolutely robbed Collins of a hit in the sixth inning, when he dashed back of second, grabbed Collins' liner with one hand and shot it to first."¹¹

The Athletics would not get another man on base until the seventh inning, when Jimmy Walsh, playing center field this day in the absence of the lamed Amos Strunk, walked and went to second on a wild pitch. With none out, Philadelphia merely needed to do what the Braves had done in the fourth inning, namely, move the runner around to score a run, which would have closed the gap to 3-2. But as in the second inning of Game One against Rudolph, Barry failed to advance the runner by striking out on a pitch that again “was off the plate”;¹² even worse for the Athletics, “Evers grabbed Gowdy’s throw down to second with one hand and slapped the ball on Walsh completing a sensational double play.”¹³.

As Ty Cobb harshly but justly observed in his postgame analysis, “There was no excuse for Walsh being caught at that stage. ... There was no reason for him to take chances.”¹⁴.

The play seemed to demoralize Philadelphia, as its last seven batters went down in order. “Even with the chances of the Athletics fading, Herb Pennock [who had replaced Shawkey on the mound in the sixth] was sent up to bat”¹⁵ to start the eighth and grounded out to second.

Mack’s passivity and Pennock’s impatience typified the slack Philadelphia attack throughout the World Series. Rudolph remarked, “I’d rather pitch against the Athletics than the worst teams in the National and American Leagues, and I know that my average would be far better. They swung at anything I sent up to them, whether low, high, or wide. They did not show any batting judgment at all.”¹⁶.

Leadoff hitter Eddie Murphy followed Pennock in the eighth and skied to Mann, who “turned in a wonderful catch ... getting the ball out in left center after a hard run. It was a regular Tris Speaker catch, and spoke, who was in the press stand ... let out a mighty yell.”¹⁷.

The inning ended on still a third notable effort, when Evers made “a clever play on Oldring’s short fly.”¹⁸.

The final frame started no better for the Athletics, who showed “evidence of the loss of heart” as “Eddie Collins ... led off in the ninth inning by striking out, the third strike being on a ball that almost hit the ground at his feet.”¹⁹.

Baker’s groundout pushed the Athletics closer to their doom. Then, for a postseason that could have not looked better for the Braves, the game, Series, and season ended on a fittingly “pretty play”:²⁰ “McInnis hit the first ball pitched. It went at Deal with great speed, but Charlie knocked it down and, after recovering, furnished the final play of the series with a fine throw to Schmidt.”²¹.

That substitute Charlie Deal closed the World Series made sense. Boston had an unheralded team, and a backup stepped up to backstop the miracle squad to a sweep few had foreseen. “Deal held up his end in startling style and his brilliancy was in evidence just at the time when it was most required. To him went the honor of making the final assist and all throughout he handled his position masterfully.”²²

With so many Braves playing masterfully, Boston captured the 1914 World Series in four convincing games.

After Game Four:

“Boston never knew a wilder baseball celebration than that which followed the fourth game. Thousands of fans swarmed around the Boston dugout, and Manager Stallings had to make a speech. Rabbit Maranville was dragged from the showers, and, half-dressed, he too spoke to the crowd from the roof

of the dugout. Then the crowd paraded with the band playing 'Tessie' and 'Along Came Ruth' around the park, through the Fens, down Huntington Avenue, and to Copley Square, where the beaten Athletics were serenaded in their hotel, the Copley Plaza. There were 5,000 fans in the human chain and thrust to its head were all the Braves who came in sight, especially Maranville, who needed no thrusting." — Harold Kaese, *The Boston Braves*, p. 166.

***Play-by-Play* context**

Using the *Play-by-Play* context, the hi-lighted areas show negative and positive plays in which the Philadelphia Athletics squandered scoring chances and had fielding errors. The Athletics had numerous scoring chances to tie or go ahead in several of the games, but strikeouts, pop flies, or untimely groundouts snuffed out opportunities. Here is the *Play-by-Play* in its entirety.

Key

Negative play

Positive play

Lead off hitter on base

1-2-3 inning

1914 World Series

Philadelphia Athletics vs. Boston Braves

October 9, 1914

Starting Lineups:

Boston Braves		Philadelphia Athletics	
1. Moran	rf	Murphy	rf
2. Evers	2b	Oldring	lf
3. Connolly	lf	Collins	2b
4. Whitted	cf	Baker	3b
5. Schmidt	1b	McInnis	1b
6. Gowdy	c	Strunk	cf
7. Maranville	ss	Barry	ss
8. Deal	3b	Schang	c
9. Rudolph	p	Bender	p

Game 1:

World Series Game 1

Played on Friday, October 9, 1914 (D)

at Shibe Park

Play by Play:

BRAVES 1ST: Moran popped to first in foul territory; Debut game for Herbie Moran; Evers popped to second; Connolly struck out; Debut game for Joe Connolly; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 0, Athletics 0.

ATHLETICS 1ST: Murphy singled to center; **Debut game for Dick Rudolph**; Oldring out on a sacrifice bunt (catcher to first) [Murphy to second]; Collins walked; **Baker hit into a double play** (first to third) [Murphy out at third]; **foul pop to the edge of the bleachers; Butch Schmidt reached in for the catch**; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Braves 0, Athletics 0.

BRAVES 2ND: **Whitted walked**; **Debut game for Possum Whitted**; Schmidt flied out to left; **Debut game for Butch Schmidt**; **Gowdy doubled to left** [Whitted scored]; **Debut game for Hank Gowdy**; **Maranville singled to center** [Gowdy scored]; **Debut game for Rabbit Maranville**; Deal grounded into a double play (shortstop to second to first) [Maranville out at second]; **Debut game for Charlie Deal**; 2 R, 2 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 2, Athletics 0.

ATHLETICS 2ND: **McInnis walked**; **Strunk singled to right** [McInnis scored (error by Moran) (unearned), Strunk to third]; **Barry struck out**; Schang reached on a fielder's choice [**Strunk out at home (second to catcher)**]; Bender forced Schang (shortstop to second); 1 R (0 ER), 1 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Braves 2, Athletics 1.

BRAVES 3RD: Rudolph grounded out (pitcher to first); Moran struck out; Evers flied to left; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 2, Athletics 1.

ATHLETICS 3RD: Murphy was called out on strikes; Oldring struck out; Collins grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 2, Athletics 1. **1-2-3 inning**

BRAVES 4TH: **Connolly singled to right**; **Whitted grounded into a double play (pitcher to shortstop to first)** [Connolly out at second]; Schmidt grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 2, Athletics 1.

ATHLETICS 4TH: **Baker struck out**; **McInnis struck out**; **Strunk singled to left** [Strunk out at second (left to shortstop)]; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 2, Athletics 1. **1-2-3 inning**

BRAVES 5TH: **Gowdy tripled**; **Maranville singled to right** [Gowdy scored]; On a bunt Deal hit into a double play (pitcher to first) [Maranville out at second]; Rudolph struck out; 1 R, 2 H,

0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 3, Athletics 1.

ATHLETICS 5TH: Barry popped to shortstop; Schang was called out on strikes; Bender flied out to center; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 3, Athletics 1. **1-2-3 inning**

BRAVES 6TH: Moran popped to shortstop in foul territory; Evers singled to center; Connolly walked [Evers to second]; Whitted tripled [Evers scored; Connolly scored]; Schmidt singled to left [Whitted scored]; WYCKOFF REPLACED BENDER (PITCHING); Gowdy walked [Schmidt to second]; **Debut game for John Wyckoff**; Maranville reached on a fielder's choice [Schmidt to third, Gowdy to second]; Deal grounded into a double play (third to first) [Gowdy out at third]; 3 R, 3 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Braves 6, Athletics 1.

ATHLETICS 6TH: Murphy grounded out (second to first); Oldring grounded out (third to first); Collins grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 6, Athletics 1. **1-2-3 inning**

BRAVES 7TH: LAPP REPLACED SCHANG (PLAYING C); **Rudolph singled to center**; On a bunt Moran forced Rudolph (third to shortstop); Evers struck out while Moran stole second; Connolly grounded out (first to pitcher); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Braves 6, Athletics 1.

ATHLETICS 7TH: Baker reached on an error by Evers [Baker to first]; McInnis walked [Baker to second]; Strunk grounded out (first unassisted) [Baker to third, McInnis to second]; Barry struck out; Lapp grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 2 LOB. Braves 6, Athletics 1.

BRAVES 8TH: Whitted popped to third; Schmidt singled to left; Gowdy singled [Schmidt to third]; Maranville struck out while Schmidt stole home and Gowdy stole second [Gowdy out at third (catcher to third)]; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 7, Athletics

ATHLETICS 8TH: Wyckoff doubled; Murphy grounded out (shortstop to first) [Wyckoff to third]; Oldring struck out; Collins flied out to center; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Braves 7, Athletics 1.

BRAVES 9TH: Deal grounded out (third to first); Rudolph grounded out (shortstop to first); Moran grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 7, Athletics 1.

ATHLETICS 9TH: Baker doubled; McInnis grounded out (third to first); Strunk popped to second; Barry grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Braves 7, Athletics 1. **1-2-3 inning**

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Braves	7	11	2	3
Athletics	1	5	0	6

World Series Game 2: (Boston up 1-0)

Played on Saturday, October 10, 1914 (D)

at Shibe Park

Starting Lineups:

Boston Braves		Philadelphia Athletics	
1. Mann	rf	Murphy	rf
2. Evers	2b	Oldring	lf
3. Cather	lf	Collins	2b
4. Whitted	cf	Baker	3b
5. Schmidt	1b	McInnis	1b
6. Gowdy	c	Strunk	cf
7. Maranville	ss	Barry	ss
8. Deal	3b	Schang	c
9. James	p	Plank	p

Play by Play:

BRAVES 1ST: Mann grounded out (second to first); **Debut game for Les Mann**; Evers singled to third; Cather was called out on strikes; **Debut game for Ted Cather**; Whitted walked [Evers to second]; Schmidt flied to center; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Braves 0, Athletics 0.

ATHLETICS 1ST: Murphy walked; **Debut game for Bill James**; **Murphy was picked off first** (pitcher to first to shortstop); **wild throw to 1B**; Oldring grounded out (third to first); **Collins grounded out** (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 0, Athletics 0.

BRAVES 2ND: **Gowdy walked**; Maranville out on a sacrifice bunt (third to first) [Gowdy to second]; Deal reached on a fielder's choice [**Gowdy out at third (pitcher to third to second)**]; Deal stole second; James struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Braves 0, Athletics 0.

ATHLETICS 2ND: Baker popped to first in foul territory; McInnis struck out; Strunk struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 0, Athletics 0. **1-2-3-inning**

BRAVES 3RD: Mann grounded out (shortstop to first); Evers singled to center; Cather popped to third; **Evers was caught stealing second (catcher to second)**; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 0, Athletics 0.

ATHLETICS 3RD: Barry flied out to left; Schang flied to left; Plank struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 0, Athletics 0. **1-2-3-inning**

BRAVES 4TH: Whitted flied out to center; Schmidt singled to right; Gowdy flied out to right; Maranville singled to right [Schmidt to second]; **Deal forced Maranville (shortstop unassisted)**; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Braves 0, Athletics 0.

ATHLETICS 4TH: Murphy grounded out (pitcher to first); Oldring struck out; Collins grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H,

0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 0, Athletics 0. **1-2-3-inning**

BRAVES 5TH: James struck out; Mann singled to center; Evers flied out to center; Cather forced Mann (shortstop to second); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Braves 0, Athletics 0.

ATHLETICS 5TH: Baker flied out to center; McInnis struck out; Strunk struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 0, Athletics 0. **1-2-3-inning**

BRAVES 6TH: Whitted popped to second; Schmidt flied out to right; Gowdy walked; Maranville was hit by a pitch [Gowdy to second]; Deal forced Gowdy (third unassisted); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Braves 0, Athletics 0.

ATHLETICS 6TH: Barry grounded out (shortstop to first); Schang doubled to left; Schang was out trying to advance to third (catcher to third); Plank grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 0, Athletics 0. **1-2-3-inning**

BRAVES 7TH: James struck out; Mann struck out (catcher to first); Evers grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 0, Athletics 0. **1-2-3-inning**

ATHLETICS 7TH: Murphy struck out; Oldring grounded out (second to first); Collins singled to second; Collins was picked off first (pitcher to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Braves 0, Athletics 0. **1-2-3-inning**

BRAVES 8TH: Cather grounded out (shortstop to first); Whitted reached on an error by Barry [Whitted to first]; Schmidt forced Whitted (second to shortstop); Gowdy flied out to center; 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Braves 0, Athletics 0.

ATHLETICS 8TH: Baker grounded out (second to first); Maranville dropped a foul fly hit by McInnis for an error; McInnis popped to third; Strunk grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 0 LOB. Braves 0, Athletics 0.

BRAVES 9TH: Maranville grounded out (shortstop to first); Deal doubled to center; Amos Strunk lost the ball in the sun; Deal stole third; James struck out; Mann singled to center [Deal scored]; Schang allowed a passed ball [Mann to second]; Evers walked; Cather forced Evers (shortstop to second); 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Braves 1, Athletics 0.

ATHLETICS 9TH: Barry walked; Schang struck out while Barry stole second; WALSH BATTED FOR PLANK; Walsh walked; Debut game for Jimmy Walsh; Murphy grounded into a double play (shortstop to first) [Walsh out at second]; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Braves 1, Athletics 0.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Braves	1	7	1	11
Athletics	0	2	1	1

World Series Game 3: (Boston up 2-0)

Played on Monday, October 12, 1914 (D)

at Fenway Park

Starting Lineups:

Philadelphia Athletics		Boston Braves	
1. Murphy	rf	Moran	rf
2. Oldring	lf	Evers	2b
3. Collins	2b	Connolly	lf
4. Baker	3b	Whitted	cf
5. McInnis	1b	Schmidt	1b
6. Walsh	cf	Deal	3b
7. Barry	ss	Maranville	ss
8. Schang	c	Gowdy	c
9. Bush	p	Tyler	p

Play by Play:

ATHLETICS 1ST: **Murphy doubled to left; Debut game for Lefty Tyler**; Oldring out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Murphy to third]; Collins reached on an error by Connolly on a sacrifice fly [Murphy scored (RBI), Collins to first]; Baker struck out; **Collins stole second; McInnis walked; Collins was picked off second (pitcher to second)**; 1 R, 1 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 1, Braves 0.

BRAVES 1ST: Moran popped to second; Evers singled to left; Connolly popped to third in foul territory; Evers stole second; Whitted struck out; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 1, Braves 0.

ATHLETICS 2ND: Walsh grounded out (pitcher to first); Barry popped to first in foul territory; Schang popped to second; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 1, Braves 0. **1-2-3-inning**

BRAVES 2ND: Schmidt struck out; Deal popped to third; **Maranville walked; Maranville stole second; Gowdy doubled to left [Maranville scored]**; Tyler grounded out (shortstop to first); 1 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 1, Braves 1.

ATHLETICS 3RD: Bush popped to first in foul territory; Murphy grounded out (second to first); Oldring grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 1, Braves 1. **1-2-3-inning**

BRAVES 3RD: Moran grounded out (third to first); Evers grounded out (pitcher to first); Connolly lined to right; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 1, Braves 1.

ATHLETICS 4TH: Collins lined to second; Baker was called out on strikes; **McInnis doubled; Walsh singled to left [McInnis scored]**; Barry grounded out (third to first); 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 2, Braves 1.

BRAVES 4TH: Whitted grounded out (pitcher to second to first); Schmidt singled to center; Deal grounded out (second to first) [Schmidt to second]; Maranville singled to center [Schmidt scored]; Maranville stole second [Maranville to third (error by Schang)]; Gowdy walked; Maranville was caught stealing home (catcher to second to third); 1 R, 2 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 2, Braves 2.

ATHLETICS 5TH: Schang flied to right; Bush grounded out (third to first); Murphy doubled; Oldring struck out; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 2, Braves 2. **1-2-3-inning**

BRAVES 5TH: Tyler grounded out (pitcher to first); Moran grounded out (shortstop to first); Evers singled to left; Connolly grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 2, Braves 2.

ATHLETICS 6TH: Collins singled to third; Baker grounded into a double play (second to shortstop to first) [Collins out at second]; On a bunt McInnis grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 2, Braves 2.

BRAVES 6TH: Whitted grounded out (pitcher to first); Schmidt flied to left; Deal doubled; Maranville popped to catcher; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 2, Braves 2.

ATHLETICS 7TH: Walsh popped to third in foul territory; Barry grounded out (pitcher to first); Schang grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 2, Braves 2. **1-2-3-inning**

BRAVES 7TH: Gowdy grounded out (shortstop to first); Tyler was called out on strikes; Moran grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 2, Braves 2.

ATHLETICS 8TH: Bush grounded out (first to pitcher); Murphy flied out to center; Oldring flied to right; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 2, Braves 2. **1-2-3-inning**

BRAVES 8TH: Evers grounded out (pitcher to first); Connolly grounded out (shortstop to first); Whitted grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 2, Braves 2.

ATHLETICS 9TH: Collins grounded out (shortstop to first); Baker doubled to right; McInnis flied out to left; Walsh was walked intentionally; Barry popped to catcher in foul territory; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Athletics 2, Braves 2.

BRAVES 9TH: Schmidt grounded out (third to first); On a bunt Deal grounded out (third to first); Maranville grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 2, Braves 2.

ATHLETICS 10TH: Schang singled to left; On a bunt Bush struck out; Murphy reached on a fielder's choice [Schang to second]; Oldring grounded out (pitcher to second to first) [Schang to

third, Murphy to second]; Collins walked; Baker singled to second [Schang scored, Murphy scored, Collins to second]; McInnis flied out to center; 2 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Athletics 4, Braves 2.

BRAVES 10TH: Gowdy homered; bounce HR; DEVORE BATTED FOR TYLER; Devore struck out; Moran walked; Evers singled to right [Moran to third]; Connolly out on a sacrifice fly (center unassisted) [Moran scored]; Whitted popped to third; 2 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 4, Braves 4.

ATHLETICS 11TH: JAMES REPLACED DEVORE (PITCHING); Walsh grounded out (pitcher to first); Barry grounded out (first unassisted); Schang walked; Bush struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 4, Braves 4. **1-2-3-inning**

BRAVES 11TH: Schmidt popped to catcher in foul territory; Deal flied out to right; Maranville grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 4, Braves 4.

ATHLETICS 12TH: Murphy walked; Oldring grounded out (pitcher to first) [Murphy to second]; Collins popped to third; Baker was walked intentionally; McInnis forced Baker (second to shortstop); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Athletics 4, Braves 4.

BRAVES 12TH: Gowdy doubled; MANN RAN FOR GOWDY; GILBERT BATTED FOR JAMES; Gilbert was walked intentionally; **Debut game for Larry Gilbert**; Moran reached on an error by Bush on a sacrifice bunt [Mann scored (unearned) (no RBI), Gilbert to second, Moran to first]; 1 R (0 ER), 1 H, 1 E, 2 LOB. Athletics 4, Braves 5.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Athletics	4	8	2	10
Braves	5	9	1	8

World Series Game 4: (Boston up 3-0)

Played on Tuesday, October 13, 1914 (D)

at Fenway Park

Starting Lineups:

Philadelphia Athletics		Boston Braves	
1. Murphy	rf	Moran	rf
2. Oldring	lf	Evers	2b
3. Collins	2b	Connolly	lf
4. Baker	3b	Whitted	cf
5. McInnis	1b	Schmidt	1b
6. Walsh	cf	Gowdy	c
7. Barry	ss	Maranville	ss
8. Schang	c	Deal	3b

Play by Play:

ATHLETICS 1ST: Murphy grounded out (second to first); Oldring popped to catcher in foul territory; Collins singled to center; Baker flied out to center; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 0, Braves 0.

BRAVES 1ST: Moran grounded out (third to first); **Debut game for Bob Shawkey**; Evers grounded out (third to first); Connolly flied out to left; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 0, Braves 0.

ATHLETICS 2ND: McInnis grounded out (third to first); **Walsh doubled to left**; **Barry grounded out (shortstop to first)**; **Schang struck out**; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 0, Braves 0.

BRAVES 2ND: Whitted lined to left; Schmidt grounded out (pitcher to first); Gowdy walked; Maranville forced Gowdy (shortstop to second); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 0, Braves 0.

ATHLETICS 3RD: Shawkey struck out; Murphy grounded out (third to first); Oldring singled to left; **Oldring was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop)**; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 0, Braves 0.

BRAVES 3RD: Deal flied out to left; Rudolph grounded out (shortstop to first); Moran grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 0, Braves 0.

ATHLETICS 4TH: Collins grounded out (second to first); **Baker singled to first**; **McInnis singled to left** [Baker to third, McInnis out at second (left to third to second)]; **Walsh struck out**; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 0, Braves 0.

BRAVES 4TH: **Evers walked**; Connolly grounded out (second to first) [Evers to second]; Whitted singled to second [Evers to third]; Schmidt grounded out (shortstop to first) [Evers scored (unearned), Whitted to second]; Gowdy grounded out (pitcher to first); 1 R (0 ER), 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 0, Braves 1.

ATHLETICS 5TH: Barry singled to shortstop; Schang grounded out (second to first) [Barry to second]; **Shawkey doubled [Barry scored]**; **Murphy grounded out (second to first)** [Shawkey to third]; **Oldring struck out**; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 1, Braves 1.

BRAVES 5TH: Maranville grounded out (shortstop to first); Deal grounded out (third to first); **Rudolph singled to center**; **Moran doubled [Rudolph to third]**; **Evers singled to center [Rudolph scored, Moran scored]**; **Evers was picked off first** (pitcher to first); 2 R, 3 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 1, Braves 3.

ATHLETICS 6TH: Collins grounded out (shortstop to first); Baker popped to third in foul territory; McInnis grounded out

(shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 1, Braves 3. **1-2-3-inning**

BRAVES 6TH: PENNOCK REPLACED SHAWKEY (PITCHING); MANN BATTED FOR CONNOLLY; Mann lined to center; **Debut game for Herb Pennock**; Whitted singled to left; Schmidt singled [Whitted to third]; Gowdy was called out on strikes; Schmidt was caught stealing second (catcher to second to first); **on the attempted double steal, Butch Schmidt out before Possum Whitted scored**; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 1, Braves 3.

ATHLETICS 7TH: MANN STAYED IN GAME (PLAYING LF); Walsh walked; Rudolph threw a wild pitch [Walsh to second]; Barry struck out while Walsh was picked off second (catcher to second); Schang was called out on strikes; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 1, Braves 3.

BRAVES 7TH: Maranville grounded out (second to first); Deal grounded out (third to first); Rudolph walked; Moran popped to third in foul territory; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 1, Braves 3.

ATHLETICS 8TH: Pennock grounded out (second to first); Murphy flied to left; Oldring popped to second; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 1, Braves 3. **1-2-3-inning**

BRAVES 8TH: Evers was called out on strikes; Mann grounded out (second to first); Whitted walked; Whitted stole second; Schang allowed a passed ball [Whitted to third]; Schmidt struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Athletics 1, Braves 3.

ATHLETICS 9TH: Collins struck out; Baker grounded out (second to first); McInnis grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Athletics 1, Braves 3. **1-2-3-inning**

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Athletics	1	7	0	4
Braves	3	6	0	5

Boston Braves sweep the Athletics 4 games to 0

Numbers don't Lie: using statistics to show (possible if not down-right 'laying down') how a fix could have happened.

Season trends:

Phil Athletics Patterns 99-53

Win stks 4>m	7
Longest stk	12
Lose 3>m	6
Longest stk	5
B to B losses	11

Patterns T/Gms

1st half	75
Wins	42
Losses	29
ties	4
<hr/>	
2nd half	83
Wins	57
Losses	24
ties	2

1st 32 games	W-L-T
4/14 - 5/26	17-12-3
Lst 32 games	W-L-T
9/3 - 10/7	16-15-1

Good Stretch	W-L-T
5/28 - 6/16	16-6-0

Good Stretch	W-L-T
7/11 - 9/1	39-6-0

Bad stretch	W-L-T
4/14 - 4/29	5-5-2

Bad stretch	W-L-T
6/17 - 7/2	6-9-0

Pitching Staff:

Regular Season	POS	G	GS	CG	W	L	IP	ERA	H	R	Ratio = H/R	Ratio = BB/SO	BB	SO	ERR
Bob Shawkey	P	38	31	18	15	8	237.0	2.73	223	88	2.53	0.84	75	89	5
Bullet Joe Bush	P	38	23	14	17	13	206.0	3.06	184	84	2.19	0.74	81	109	3
Eddie Plank	P	34	22	12	15	7	185.1	2.87	178	68	2.62	0.38	42	110	1
Weldon Wyckoff	P	32	20	11	11	7	185.0	3.02	153	82	1.87	1.20	103	86	4
Chief Bender	P	28	23	14	17	3	179.0	2.26	159	49	3.24	0.51	55	107	2
<hr/>															
Herb Penneck	P	28	14	8	11	4	151.2	2.79	136	56	2.43	0.72	65	90	3
Rube Bressler	P	29	10	8	10	4	147.2	1.77	112	37	3.03	0.58	56	96	2
Boardwalk Brown	P	15	7	2	1	5	66.0	4.09	64	34	1.88	1.30	26	20	2
Byron Houck	P	3	3	0	0	0	11.0	3.27	14	9	1.56	1.50	6	4	0
Chick Davies	P	1	1	1	1	0	9.0	1.00	8	4	2.00	0.75	3	4	1
Willie Jensen	P	1	1	1	0	1	9.0	2.00	7	4	1.75	2.00	2	1	0
Jack Coombs	P	2	2	0	0	1	8.0	4.50	8	4	2.00	3.00	3	1	0
Charlie Boardman	P	2	0	0	0	0	7.1	4.91	10	5	2.00	2.00	4	2	0
Fred Worden	P	1	0	0	0	0	2.0	18.00	8	5	1.60	0.00	0	1	0
Totals				89			1402.6	2.78	1264	529	2.39	0.72	521	720	23

Position Players:

Player	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO	AVG	OBP	ERR	Fld %
Wally Schang	C	107	307	44	88	45	32	33	0.287	0.371	30	0.956
Stuffy McInnis	1B	149	576	74	181	95	19	27	0.314	0.341	7	0.995
Eddie Collins	2B	152	526	122	181	85	97	31	0.344	0.452	23	0.970
Home Run Baker	3B	150	570	84	182	89	53	37	0.319	0.380	24	0.955
Jack Barry	SS	140	467	57	113	42	53	34	0.242	0.324	39	0.947
Rube Oldring	LF	119	466	68	129	49	18	35	0.277	0.308	13	0.941
Amos Strunk	CF	122	404	58	111	45	57	38	0.275	0.364	8	0.965
Eddie Murphy	RF	148	573	101	156	43	87	46	0.272	0.379	4	0.987
Jimmy Walsh	OF	68	216	35	51	36	30	27	0.236	0.340	4	0.966
Jack Lapp	C	69	199	22	46	19	31	14	0.231	0.338	10	0.977
Tom Daley	OF	28	86	17	22	7	12	14	0.256	0.347	0	1.000
Larry Kopf	IF	37	69	8	13	12	8	14	0.188	0.300	5	0.864
Chick Davies	OF	19	46	6	11	5	5	13	0.239	0.314	2	0.926
Shag Thompson	OF	16	29	3	5	2	7	8	0.172	0.351	1	0.941
Billy Orr	S3	10	24	3	4	1	2	5	0.167	0.231	5	0.810
Wickey McAvoy	C	8	16	1	2	0	0	4	0.125	0.125	1	0.971
Press Cruthers	2B	4	15	1	3	0	0	4	0.200	0.200	0	1.000
Earle Mack	1B	2	8	0	0	1	0	0	0.000	0.000	0	1.000
Harry Davis	1B	5	7	0	3	2	1	0	0.429	0.556	0	1.000
Sam Crane	SS	2	6	0	0	0	2	3	0.000	0.250	1	0.929
Ferdie Moore	1B	2	4	1	2	1	0	2	0.500	0.500	2	0.895
Dean Sturgis	C	4	4	1	1	0	1	2	0.250	0.400	0	1.000
Ira Thomas	C	2	3	0	0	0	0	0	0.000	0.000	0	1.000
Toots Coyne	3B	1	2	0	0	0	0	2	0.000	0.000	0	1.000
Ben Rochefort	1B	1	2	0	1	0	0	1	0.500	0.500	0	1.000
Buck Sweeney	OF	1	1	0	0	0	0	1	0.000	0.000	0	1.000
Totals		1366	4626	706	1305	579	515	395	0.272	0.348	179	0.943

The key statistics are ERA, Strikeouts, hits, runs and walks. For the regular season, the A's pitching was outstanding, Chief Bender had the lowest ERA at 2.26 while only pitching 179.0 innings. Bob Shawkey and Joe Bush were the workhorses for the rotation. Pitching a combined 443.0 innings with an average 2.90 ERA. The pitching staff had 720 Strikeouts for 1402.2 innings for 1.95 strikeouts per inning. So, the staff was averaging almost 2 SO per inning. Eddie Plank, Joe Bush and Chief Bender had 326 SO between the three of them. Almost half the strikeouts came from those three for the season. A dominating pitching staff for the regular season.

For the position players, the A's only had three players hit over .300 for the season. The team average was .272, with five players averaging .270 and the other three averaging .326. This was not a team that was going to score a lot of runs and beat you by out slugging their opponent. This team was going to take their walks (579 BB) and not strike out a lot (only 395 SOs) . They hit for average and played smart on the bases. They had an excellent pitching staff, where if they were ahead by 1-2 runs it was enough (37 wins by 2 or less runs)

Comparison of Season trends – Athletics vs Braves:

Phil Athletics Patterns 99-53

Win stks 4>m	7
Longest stk	12
Lose 3>m	6
Longest stk	5
B to B losses	11

Patterns T/Gms

1st half	75
Wins	42
Losses	29
ties	4
<hr/>	
2nd half	83
Wins	57
Losses	24
ties	2

1st 32 games	W-L-T
4/14 - 5/26	17-12-3
Lst 32 games	W-L-T
9/3 - 10/7	16-15-1

Good Stretch	W-L-T
5/28 - 6/16	16-6-0

Good Stretch	W-L-T
7/11 - 9/1	39-6-0

Bad stretch	W-L-T
4/14 - 4/29	5-5-2

Bad stretch	W-L-T
6/17 - 7/2	6-9-0

5 year split	W	L	Standing
1909	95	58	2
1910	102	48	1-(WS win)
1911	101	50	1-(WS win)
1912	90	62	3
1913	96	57	1-(WS win)
<hr/>			
	484	275	0.638

B Braves Patterns 94-59

Win stks 4>m	9
Longest stk	11
Lose 3>m	5
Longest stk	5 (2)
B to B losses	15

Patterns T/Gms

1st half	67
Wins	26
Losses	40
ties	1
<hr/>	
2nd half	91
Wins	68
Losses	19
ties	4

1st 32 games	W-L-T
4/14 - 5/30	9-22-1
Lst 32 games	W-L-T
9/10 - 10/6	24-5-3

Good Stretch	W-L-T
7/17 - 8/17	23-3-1

Good Stretch	W-L-T
8/29 - 10/1	30-5-3

Bad stretch	W-L-T
4/14 - 5/30	9-22-1

Bad stretch	W-L-T
6/1 - 7/4	16-18-0

5 year split	W	L	Standing
1909	45	108	8
1910	53	100	8
1911	44	107	8
1912	52	101	8
1913	69	82	5
<hr/>			
	263	498	0.346

World Series Statistics:

Pitching Staff

World Series	POS	G	GS	CG	W	L	ERA	IP	H	R	Ratio = H/R	Ratio = BB/SO	BB	SO		
Bullet Joe Bush	P	1	1	1	0	1	3.27	11.0	9	5	0.56	1.00	4	4		
Eddie Plank	P	1	1	1	0	1	1.00	9.0	7	1	0.14	0.67	4	6		
Chief Bender	P	1	1	0	0	1	10.12	5.1	8	6	0.75	0.67	2	3		
Bob Shawkey	P	1	1	0	0	1	3.60	5.0	4	3	0.75	0.00	2	0		
Weldon Wyckoff	P	1	0	0	0	0	2.45	3.2	3	1	0.33	0.50	1	2		
Herb Pennock	P	1	0	0	0	0	0.00	3.0	2	0	0.00	0.67	2	3		
<hr/>																
										3.41	33	16	2.06	0.83	15	18

Position Players

World Series	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO	AVG	OBP	ERR	Fld %
Wally Schang	C	4	12	1	2	0	1	4	0.167	0.231	0	1.000
Stuffy McInnis	1B	4	14	2	2	0	3	3	0.143	0.294	1	0.955
Eddie Collins	2B	4	14	0	3	1	2	1	0.214	0.313	0	1.000
Home Run Baker	3B	4	16	0	4	2	1	3	0.250	0.294	0	1.000
Jack Barry	SS	4	14	1	1	0	1	3	0.071	0.133	0	1.000
Rube Oldring	LF	4	15	0	1	0	0	5	0.067	0.067	1	0.962
Amos Strunk	CF	2	7	0	2	0	0	2	0.286	0.286	0	1.000
Eddie Murphy	RF	4	16	2	3	0	2	2	0.188	0.278	0	1.000
Jimmy Walsh	OF	3	6	0	2	1	3	1	0.333	0.556	0	1.000
Jack Lapp	C	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0.000	0.000	0	1.000
									0.172	0.248		0.983

During the regular season the top 5 hitters averaged .295. Those same 5 in the World Series averaged .158. A huge drop against a team that dwelled in the bottom standings for the last 5 years. The series should have been a cake walk for the Athletics, instead the Athletics were dethroned in 4 games by the Braves.

The Athletics top 2 pitchers combined for a 6.86 ERA for 2 games pitched and neither finished the game. Bender was pulled after the mid-6th inning after giving up 8 runs/6 hits/2 BB/3 SO after 5.1 innings of work for 10.12 ERA, that was the only game he pitched. Shawkey pitched game 4 and only went 5 innings. He gave up 3 runs/4 hits/2 BB/0 SO for 3.60 ERA. These two were the top pitchers for AL champs and yet they combined for 10.1 innings/11 runs/10 hits/4 BB/3 SO. Both averaged almost a strike-out per inning during the regular season (Bender – 0.597 and Shawkey – 0.375). They threw a combined 416 innings and gave up 382 hits – 0.918 hits per inning. The list can keep going, this just shows how dominating the Athletics were during this stretch from 1910-1914. This was the team to beat, they were the ‘Yankees’ in the early 20th Century.

Philadelphia Athletics WS Roster:

World Series

Bullet Joe Bush
 Eddie Plank
 Chief Bender
 Bob Shawkey
 Weldon Wyckoff
 Herb Pennock
 Wally Schang
 Stuffy McInnis
 Eddie Collins
 Home Run Baker
 Jack Barry
 Rube Oldring
 Amos Strunk
 Eddie Murphy
 Jimmy Walsh
 Jack Lapp

Roster analysis shows 6 players from the 1914 Athletics WS roster playing for the following teams:

- 1.) Eddie Collins – Chicago White Sox / 1917-1919
- 2.) Eddie Murphy – Chicago White Sox / 1919
- 3.) Bullet Joe Bush – Boston Red Sox / 1918
- 4.) Stuffy McInnis – Boston Red Sox / 1918
- 5.) Amos Strunk – Boston Red Sox / 1918
- 6.) Wally Schang – Boston Red Sox / 1918

Eddie Collins is the most interesting player given that he played on 2 teams involved with ‘fixing’ a World Series. Here is Eddie Collins WS breakdown of all 6 World Series that he played/started in:

E. Collins	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO			AVG	OBP			ERR	Fld %
1914 WS	2B	4	14	0	3	1	2	1			0.214	0.313			0	1.000
1919 WS	2B	8	31	2	7	1	1	2			0.226	0.273			2	0.962
1910 WS	2B	5	21	5	9	3	2	0			0.429	0.478			0	1.000
1911 WS	2B	6	21	4	6	1	2	3			0.286	0.348			3	0.921
1913 WS	2B	5	19	5	8	3	1	2			0.421	0.450			0	0.972
1917 WS	2B	6	22	4	9	2	2	3			0.409	0.458			0	1.000

The hi-lited series are the ‘Fix’ series and as you see it was less than average of his performance, but he was not involved in any mis-leading in those 2 series. He was not banned from MLB, in fact he went on to a 25-year career in the Majors, was selected in the 1939 HOF class. The above chart clearly shows he laid down in 1914 and 1919. As for the others, they all were all part of the winning 1918 Red Sox team, the rest is history.....

Synopsis of 1914 World Series

There is no evidence of any wrongdoing during the 1914 World Series. As you read the play-by-play, it does show a pattern of the team struggling to score runs, and executing routine plays in the field. The Athletics had too many 1-2-3 innings during the series (5 in the 1st game in which the lead-off hitter struck out twice with others either popping out or grounding out). Giving up untimely hits to the Braves, committing 3 errors in 4 games, the Athletics 2 best pitchers combined for a 6.85 ERA and gave up 11 runs on 10 hits. This was a complete abomination of how to look bad against a team that had never been above 5th place in any year leading up to the ‘14 Series.

The Athletics were reigning Champions. They're looking to go back-to-back World Series champs. Since 1905, the Athletics had finished in the following order:

Year	W	L	W%	Finished	WS - W/L
1905	92	56	0.622	1	L-(1-4)
1906	78	67	0.538	4	
1907	88	57	0.607	2	
1908	68	85	0.444	6	
1909	95	58	0.621	2	
1910	102	48	0.680	1	W-(4-1)
1911	101	50	0.669	1	W-(4-2)
1912	90	62	0.592	3	
1913	96	57	0.627	1	W-(4-1)
1914	99	53	0.651	1	L-(0-4)
10	909	593	0.605		5 WS / 3-2

I do believe if the Athletics would have won the 1914 Series, they would have gone on to dominate baseball just like the Yankees started doing after 1920. I believe Connie Mack would have bought Babe Ruth and today we would be talking about the great Philly teams and their 30 plus WS titles. There is no doubt that would have happened. Connie would have had the money to do it, but instead the Athletics plummeted to the bottom of the league (they had resurgent to the top from 1924-1934) and were finally sold off at the end of the 1953 season, moved to Kansas City and eventually to Oakland, CA. You have to wonder what could have happened if.....



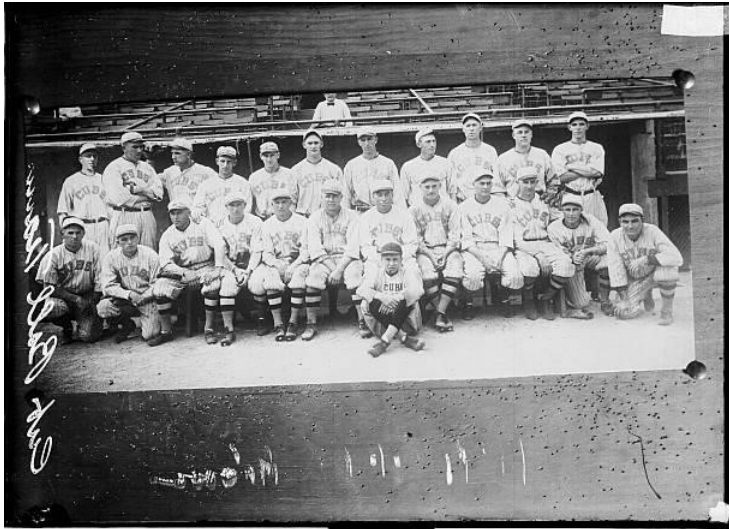
(f)

Fourth Series

1918 World Series

Chicago Cubs vs. Boston Red Sox

Overwhelming favorite: Chicago Cubs



(g)

Perception:

This is the last of the Cubs ‘fixing’ a World Series. The Chicago Cubs in the first half of the 20th century was one of two teams in the NL that dominated the league (NY Giants the 2nd team.) From 1903-1915 the Cubs went to the World Series 4 times, won back-to-back in 07-08, had a .618 winning percentage and finished no worse than 4th in the NL. (See chart below....)

Yr	Wins	Losses	Winning %	EOYS	World Series
1903	82	56	0.594	3	
1904	93	60	0.608	2	
1905	92	61	0.601	3	
1906	116	36	0.763	1	Lost WS - CHWS
1907	107	45	0.704	1	Won WS - DET
1908	99	55	0.643	1	Won WS - DET
1909	104	49	0.680	2	
1910	104	50	0.675	1	Lost WS - PH A
1911	92	62	0.597	2	
1912	91	59	0.607	3	
1913	88	65	0.575	3	
1914	78	76	0.506	4	
1915	73	80	0.477	4	
13	1219	754	0.618		4 WS / 2-wins / 2 loses

So, what happened, why fix 3 World Series? The following excerpt may explain:

Cubs threw 1918 World Series.

Apr 20, 2011

Associated Press

CHICAGO -- If Chicago has been willing to believe that a cow caused the Great Chicago Fire, maybe it will buy this one: The White Sox got the idea to throw the 1919 World Series after the Cubs did the same thing one year earlier.

That's the suggestion -- more of a hint, really -- from Eddie Cicotte, one of the infamous Black Sox banned from baseball after their tainted World Series against Cincinnati.

In a 1920 court deposition the Chicago History Museum recently put on its website, Cicotte said "the boys on the club" talked about how a Cub or several Cubs were offered \$10,000 to throw the 1918 Series they lost 4-2 to the Boston Red Sox.

Cicotte is as vague as vague can be, failing to name any names or provide any details about how the players might have done it or even if he believes the Cubs threw the Series. But what if he suggests is true it means that when it came to fixing ball games in the early 20th century, Chicago was nobody's Second City.

"It is interesting to me as a Cubs fan and a historian of Chicago that both teams could be involved in back-to-back years," said Peter Alter, an archivist at the museum who examined the document and other artifacts that the museum paid \$100,000 for at auction.

If Cicotte's deposition lacks specifics, it does offer a glimpse into the life of a player when their lives were a lot more like the working stiffs who rooted for them than the wealthy owners they played for.

Players commonly groused about being underpaid and there wasn't anyone in the majors who didn't hear rumors about fixes. It was impossible not to see the gamblers at the games, the lobbies of the hotels where they stayed or in the taverns where they drank.

And they talked about such rumors all the time, including, Cicotte said, on a long train ride from Chicago to the East Coast.

"The ball players were talking about somebody trying to fix the National League ball players or something like that," Cicotte is quoted as saying in the deposition.

"Well anyway there was some talk about them offering \$10,000 or something to throw the Cubs in the Boston Series," he said. "Somebody made a crack about getting money, if we got into the Series, to throw the Series."

Cicotte apparently likes the sound of \$10,000 because that is what he said somebody left in his hotel room for his role in the fix of the 1919 Series. He died in 1969.

Whether any of this is true is unknown, but an author who wrote about the 1918 Series after examining the deposition and other material said not only was such a fix possible, but it was also understandable.

"They didn't make much money," said Sean Deveney, a reporter with The Sporting News whose book, "The Original Curse," said a fix by the Cubs was likely. "They had the incentive to do something like that."

Both the Cubs and the Red Sox were upset that the teams' owners were not paying their fair share of the World Series receipts, Deveney said. Before one Series game in Boston, the two squads refused to come on the field until the owners paid them what they were promised.

"The owners said no," Deveney said.

Deveney said the players quickly understood that they could not win a public relations battle by refusing to play a game during World War I, not in a ballpark filled with soldiers. So, they played.

So, did the Cubs throw the Series? No great hitter suddenly forgot how to hit, and the Cubs pitchers were terrific, finishing the Series with an astonishing 1.04 ERA.

Still, "there were definitely some suspicious plays," Deveney said, and most of them involved outfielder Max Flack.

In the fourth game, Flack was picked off not once, but twice. Flack turned a catchable fly ball in the sixth and final game into an error that allowed two runs to score in the Red Sox's 2-1 win.

And there was the time Babe Ruth came to the plate for the Red Sox -- a pitcher at the time but emerging as one of the game's best hitters -- and the Cubs' pitcher, Lefty Tyler, saw that Flack was not playing deep enough in right field.

"He waved him back and Flack just stood there," Deveney said. "Sure enough, Babe hit one over his head" for a triple that scored two runs.

Later in the game, Cub's pitcher Phil Douglas came in the game long enough to field a grounder and throw the ball over the first baseman's head, allowing the decisive run to score in the Red Sox's 3-2 win.

A few years later, Douglas was banned from baseball for what the papers called "treachery" after proposing that another team in the pennant race pay him to leave the team and "go fishing."

All six games in the 1918 Cubs-Red Sox Series were close -- Boston never won a game by more than a run -- and it would only take a dropped ball here or a badly thrown ball there to turn victory into defeat.

"It didn't take much to throw a game," Deveney said. "It really didn't."

If there is a record of a baseball official asking Cicotte a single question about the 1918 World Series, Deveney doesn't know about it.

"Baseball didn't want to investigate," he said. "They wanted to make it all about the Black Sox and say, 'OK, gambling's gone.'"

And what if the Cubs -- a team that hasn't won a World Series in 103 years, blaming the curse of a goat and the glove of a fan named Steve Bartman along the way -- had beaten Boston back in 1918?

"It would have bumped the curse up a decade," joked Alter. "We could be looking at a century [without winning a World Series] seven years from now."

Play-by-Play context

Using the *Play-by-Play* context, the hi-lighted areas show negative and positive plays in which the Chicago Cubs squandered scoring chances and had fielding errors. The Cubs had numerous scoring chances to tie or go ahead in several of the games, but strikeouts, pop flies, or untimely groundouts snuffed out opportunities. Here is the Play-by-Play in its entirety.

Key

Negative play

Positive play

Lead off hitter on base

1-2-3 inning

1918 World Series Game 1

Boston Red Sox vs. Chicago Cubs

September 5, 1918

Starting Lineups:

Boston Red Sox		Chicago Cubs	
1. Hooper	rf	Flack	rf
2. Shean	2b	Hollocher	ss
3. Strunk	cf	Mann	lf
4. Whiteman	lf	Paskert	cf
5. McInnis	1b	Merkle	1b
6. Scott	ss	Pick	2b
7. Thomas	3b	Deal	3b
8. Agnew	c	Killefer	c
9. Ruth	p	Vaughn	p

RED SOX 1ST: Hooper grounded out (first to pitcher); **Debut game for Hippo Vaughn**; Shean singled to right; **Debut game for Dave Shean**; Strunk forced Shean (third to second); **Strunk was out trying to advance to second (catcher to shortstop)**; **Debut game for George Whiteman**; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 0.

CUBS 1ST: Flack was called out on strikes; **Debut game for Max Flack**; Hollocher grounded out (second to first); **Debut game for Charlie Hollocher**; Mann singled to left; Paskert singled to left [Mann to third, Paskert to second (on throw to 3b)]; Merkle walked; **Pick flied out to left**; **Debut game for Charlie Pick**; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 3 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 0.

RED SOX 2ND: **Whiteman singled to center**; **McInnis out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first)** [Whiteman to second]; Scott

flied out to right; Thomas grounded out (first to pitcher);
Debut game for Fred Thomas; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Red Sox
0, Cubs 0.

CUBS 2ND: Deal grounded out (pitcher to first); Killefer
grounded out (second to first); Vaughn popped to catcher in foul
territory; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 0. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 3RD: Agnew popped to catcher in foul territory; **Debut
game for Sam Agnew**; Ruth lined to center; Hooper singled to
left; **Hooper was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop)**;
0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 0.

CUBS 3RD: Flack singled to center; Hollocher out on a sacrifice
bunt (third to first) [Flack to second]; Mann grounded out
(second to first) [Flack to third]; **Paskert grounded out
(shortstop to first)**; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 0.

RED SOX 4TH: **Shean walked**; On a bunt Strunk made an out to
pitcher; Whiteman singled to left [Shean to second]; **McInnis
singled to left [Shean scored, Whiteman to second]**; On a bunt
Scott made an out to third; Thomas struck out; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2
LOB. Red Sox 1, Cubs 0.

CUBS 4TH: Merkle flied out to right; Pick struck out; Deal flied
out to right; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 1, Cubs 0. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 5TH: Agnew grounded out (third to first); Ruth struck
out; Hooper grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0
LOB. Red Sox 1, Cubs 0.

CUBS 5TH: Killefer flied out to left; Vaughn struck out; Flack
was hit by a pitch; Hollocher flied out to center; 0 R, 0 H, 0
E, 1 LOB. Red Sox 1, Cubs 0. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 6TH: Shean was called out on strikes; Strunk grounded
out (pitcher to first); Whiteman flied to right in foul
territory; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 1, Cubs 0.

CUBS 6TH: Mann flied out to right; Paskert singled to center;
Merkle singled to center [Paskert to second]; **Pick grounded out
(first unassisted)** [Paskert to third, Merkle to second]; **Deal
flied out to left**; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Red Sox 1, Cubs 0.

RED SOX 7TH: McInnis flied to center; Scott grounded out
(shortstop to first); Thomas struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB.
Red Sox 1, Cubs 0.

CUBS 7TH: Killefer flied out to center; Vaughn grounded out
(shortstop to first); Flack grounded out (shortstop to first); 0
R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 1, Cubs 0. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 8TH: Agnew grounded out (third to first); Ruth struck
out; Hooper grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0
LOB. Red Sox 1, Cubs 0.

CUBS 8TH: Hollocher grounded out (first unassisted); Mann flied

out to left; Paskert was called out on strikes; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 1, Cubs 0. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 9TH: **Shean walked**; Strunk out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Shean to second]; Whiteman struck out; McInnis was walked intentionally; Scott grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Red Sox 1, Cubs 0.

CUBS 9TH: Merkle flied out to left; **O'FARRELL BATTED FOR PICK**; **O'Farrell popped to third**; **Debut game for Bob O'Farrell**; **On a bunt Deal singled to third**; **MCCABE RAN FOR DEAL**; **Killefer flied out to right**; **Debut game for Bill McCabe**; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Red Sox 1, Cubs 0.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Red Sox	1	5	0	5
Cubs	0	6	0	8

World Series Game 2: (Red Sox up 1-0)

Played on Friday, September 6, 1918 (D)

Comiskey Park I

Boston Red Sox		Chicago Cubs	
1. Hooper	rf	Flack	rf
2. Shean	2b	Hollocher	ss
3. Strunk	cf	Mann	lf
4. Whiteman	lf	Paskert	cf
5. McInnis	1b	Merkle	1b
6. Scott	ss	Pick	2b
7. Thomas	3b	Deal	3b
8. Agnew	c	Killefer	c
9. Bush	p	Tyler	p

RED SOX 1ST: **Hooper walked**; **Shean struck out while Hooper was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop)**; **Dave Shean called for interference with Bill Killefer**; Strunk popped to third; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 0.

CUBS 1ST: Flack singled to left; Hollocher forced Flack (pitcher to shortstop); Mann forced Hollocher (center to second); **Amos Strunk purposely dropped a pop up**; Paskert flied out to left; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 0.

RED SOX 2ND: **Whiteman walked**; **On a bunt McInnis singled [Whiteman to second]**; **Lefty Tyler and Bill Killefer collided**; Scott out on a sacrifice bunt (catcher to second) [Whiteman to third, McInnis to second]; **Thomas reached on a fielder's choice [Whiteman out at home (second to catcher)]**, McInnis to third]; Agnew flied to right in foul territory; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 0.

CUBS 2ND: Merkle walked; On a bunt Pick singled [Merkle to second]; Deal popped to second; Killefer doubled to right [Merkle scored, Pick to third]; Tyler singled to center [Pick scored, Killefer scored, Tyler out at second (center to catcher to shortstop)]; Flack singled to first; Flack was caught stealing second (catcher to second); Max Flack over slid 2B; 3 R, 4 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 3.

RED SOX 3RD: Bush walked; Hooper forced Bush (pitcher to shortstop); Shean forced Hooper (shortstop to second); Strunk popped to catcher in foul territory; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 3.

CUBS 3RD: Hollocher grounded out (second to first); On a bunt Mann made an out to first; Paskert popped to second; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 3. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 4TH: Whiteman popped to second; McInnis grounded out (shortstop to first); Scott grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 3.

CUBS 4TH: Merkle reached on an error by Whiteman [Merkle to second]; On a bunt Pick reached on a fielder's choice [Merkle out at third (pitcher to third)]; Deal flied out to right; Pick was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop); 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 3.

RED SOX 5TH: Thomas grounded out (third to first); Agnew flied out to right; Bush reached on an error by Deal [Bush to first]; Hooper flied to right; 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 3.

CUBS 5TH: Killefer grounded out (third to first); Tyler popped to catcher in foul territory; Flack grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 3. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 6TH: Shean singled to center; Strunk forced Shean (second to shortstop); Whiteman grounded into a double play (shortstop to second to first) [Strunk out at second]; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 3.

CUBS 6TH: Hollocher tripled to right; Mann grounded out (shortstop to first); Paskert reached on a fielder's choice [Hollocher out at home (shortstop to catcher)]; Merkle singled to center [Paskert to third]; Merkle was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop to first); 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 3.

RED SOX 7TH: McInnis grounded out (shortstop to first); Scott flied out to center; Thomas flied out to right; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 3.

CUBS 7TH: Pick walked; Deal out on a sacrifice bunt (first unassisted) [Pick to second]; Killefer walked; Tyler flied out to left; Flack flied out to center; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 3.

RED SOX 8TH: SCHANG BATTED FOR AGNEW; **Schang singled**; Bush flied out to center; Hooper singled to right [**Schang out at third (right to third)**]; Shean grounded out (first to pitcher); 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 3.

CUBS 8TH: SCHANG STAYED IN GAME (PLAYING C); Hollocher popped to second; Mann flied out to left; Paskert popped to catcher in foul territory; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 3.

1-2-3 inning

RED SOX 9TH: **Strunk tripled to right**; **Whiteman tripled to right [Strunk scored]**; McInnis grounded out (pitcher to first); Scott walked; DUBUC BATTED FOR THOMAS; Dubuc struck out; **Debut game for Jean Dubuc**; Schang popped to shortstop; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Red Sox 1, Cubs 3.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Red Sox	1	6	1	7
Cubs	3	7	1	4

World Series Game 3: (Series tied 1-1)

Played on Saturday, September 7, 1918 (D)

at Comiskey Park I

Boston Red Sox		Chicago Cubs	
1. Hooper	rf	Flack	rf
2. Shean	2b	Hollocher	ss
3. Strunk	cf	Mann	lf
4. Whiteman	lf	Paskert	cf
5. McInnis	1b	Merkle	1b
6. Schang	c	Pick	2b
7. Scott	ss	Deal	3b
8. Thomas	3b	Killefer	c
9. Mays	p	Vaughn	p

RED SOX 1ST: **Hooper singled**; Shean flied out to left; **Strunk lined into a double play (shortstop to first)** [Hooper out at first]; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 0.

CUBS 1ST: Flack walked; Hollocher out on a sacrifice bunt (catcher to first) [Flack to second]; Mann flied out to right; **Paskert struck out**; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 0.

RED SOX 2ND: **Whiteman singled to left**; On a bunt McInnis struck out; Schang struck out while Whiteman stole second; **Scott reached on an error by Hollocher** [Whiteman to third, Scott to first]; **Thomas flied out to right**; 0 R, 1 H, 1 E, 2 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 0.

CUBS 2ND: Merkle lined to right; Pick popped to second; Deal

grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 0. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 3RD: Mays grounded out (shortstop to first); Hooper grounded out (first to pitcher); Shean grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 0.

CUBS 3RD: Killefer grounded out (second to first); Vaughn grounded out (second to first); Flack grounded out (first unassisted); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 0, Cubs 0. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 4TH: Strunk struck out; Whiteman was hit by a pitch; McInnis singled to left [Whiteman to second]; Schang singled to center [Whiteman scored, McInnis to third]; Scott singled to pitcher [McInnis scored, Schang to second]; Thomas singled to right [Schang out at home (right to catcher), Scott to third (on throw to home), Thomas to second]; Mays lined to center; 2 R, 4 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Red Sox 2, Cubs 0.

CUBS 4TH: Hollocher flied out to right; Mann doubled to left; Paskert flied to left; Merkle grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Red Sox 2, Cubs 0.

RED SOX 5TH: Hooper walked; Shean lined into a double play (pitcher to first) [Hooper out at first]; Strunk struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 2, Cubs 0.

CUBS 5TH: Pick doubled to left; Deal flied out to left; Killefer singled to left [Pick scored]; Vaughn struck out; Killefer was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop); 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 2, Cubs 1.

RED SOX 6TH: Whiteman lined to first; McInnis popped to third; Schang struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 2, Cubs 1.

CUBS 6TH: On a bunt Flack popped to catcher in foul territory; Hollocher grounded out (shortstop to first); Mann singled to right; Paskert singled to center [Mann to second]; Merkle struck out; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Red Sox 2, Cubs 1.

RED SOX 7TH: Scott flied out to right; Thomas grounded out (first to pitcher); Mays grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 2, Cubs 1.

CUBS 7TH: Pick grounded out (shortstop to first); Deal singled to third; Killefer grounded out (pitcher to first) [Deal to second]; Vaughn flied out to left; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Red Sox 2, Cubs 1.

RED SOX 8TH: Hooper struck out; Shean popped to first in foul territory; Strunk flied out to right; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 2, Cubs 1.

CUBS 8TH: Flack flied out to center; Hollocher struck out; Mann grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 2, Cubs 1. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 9TH: Whiteman grounded out (third to first); McInnis grounded out (shortstop to first); Schang singled to right; Schang stole second; Scott struck out; 0 R, 1 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Red Sox 2, Cubs 1.

CUBS 9TH: Paskert grounded out (shortstop to first); Merkle grounded out (pitcher to first); Pick singled to second; BARBER BATTED FOR DEAL; Pick stole second; Debut game for Turner Barber; Schang allowed a passed ball [Pick out at home (catcher to third to catcher)]; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Red Sox 2, Cubs 1.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Red Sox	2	7	0	5
Cubs	1	7	2	5

World Series Game 4: (Red Sox up 2-1)

Played on Monday, September 9, 1918 (D)

at Fenway Park

Chicago Cubs		Boston Red Sox	
1. Flack	rf	Hooper	rf
2. Hollocher	ss	Shean	2b
3. Mann	lf	Strunk	cf
4. Paskert	cf	Whiteman	lf
5. Merkle	1b	McInnis	1b
6. Pick	2b	Ruth	p
7. Deal	3b	Scott	ss
8. Killefer	c	Thomas	3b
9. Tyler	p	Agnew	c

CUBS 1ST: Flack singled to right; Hollocher lined to shortstop; Flack was picked off first (catcher to first); Mann popped to first in foul territory; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 0. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 1ST: Hooper flied out to right; Shean doubled to left; Strunk struck out; Whiteman flied out to right; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 0.

CUBS 2ND: Paskert grounded out (pitcher to first); Merkle grounded out (shortstop to first); Pick singled to third; Deal singled to left [Pick to second]; Killefer forced Pick (shortstop to third); 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 0.

RED SOX 2ND: McInnis popped to shortstop; Ruth grounded out (second to first); Scott grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 0.

CUBS 3RD: Tyler walked; Flack forced Tyler (shortstop to

second); Hollocher grounded out (first unassisted) [Flack to second]; Flack was picked off second (pitcher to shortstop); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 0.

RED SOX 3RD: Thomas popped to shortstop; Agnew flied to left; Hooper grounded out (first to pitcher); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 0.

CUBS 4TH: Mann grounded out (third to first); Paskert grounded out (shortstop to first); Merkle flied out to left; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 0. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 4TH: **Shean walked**; Strunk flied out to center; **Shean stole second**; Whiteman walked; McInnis forced Shean (pitcher to third) [Whiteman to second]; **Ruth tripled [Whiteman scored, McInnis scored]**; **Scott flied out to center**; 2 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 2.

CUBS 5TH: Pick singled; Deal flied to right; Killefer grounded into a double play (pitcher to shortstop to first) [Pick out at second]; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 2. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 5TH: Thomas grounded out (pitcher to first); Agnew grounded out (third to first); Hooper flied out to right; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 2.

CUBS 6TH: Tyler walked; Flack forced Tyler (pitcher to second); Hollocher grounded out (second to first) [Flack to second]; **Mann grounded out (third to first)**; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 2.

RED SOX 6TH: Shean grounded out (third to first); Strunk grounded out (second to first); Whiteman grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 2.

CUBS 7TH: Paskert grounded out (shortstop to first); Merkle walked; ZEIDER BATTED FOR PICK; Zeider walked [Merkle to second]; **Debut game for Rollie Zeider**; O'FARRELL BATTED FOR DEAL; **O'Farrell grounded into a double play** (shortstop to second to first) [Zeider out at second]; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 2.

RED SOX 7TH: ZEIDER STAYED IN GAME (PLAYING 3B); WORTMAN REPLACED O'FARRELL (PLAYING 2B); **McInnis singled to left**; **Debut game for Chuck Wortman**; Ruth out on a sacrifice bunt (third to first) [McInnis to second]; Scott reached on a fielder's choice [McInnis out at third (pitcher to third)]; **Thomas popped to second**; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 2.

CUBS 8TH: Killefer walked; HENDRIX BATTED FOR TYLER; **Hendrix singled to left [Killefer to second]**; **Debut game for Claude Hendrix**; **Ruth threw a wild pitch [Killefer to third, Hendrix to second]**; Flack grounded out (first unassisted); MCCABE RAN FOR HENDRIX; **Hollocher grounded out (second to first) [Killefer scored, McCabe to third]**; **Mann singled to left [McCabe scored]**; Paskert grounded out (third to first); 2 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB.

Cubs 2, Red Sox 2.

RED SOX 8TH: DOUGLAS REPLACED MCCABE (PITCHING); SCHANG BATTED FOR AGNEW; **Schang singled to center; Debut game for Phil Douglas;** Killefer allowed a passed ball [Schang to second]; Hooper reached on an error by Douglas on a sacrifice bunt [Schang scored (unearned) (no RBI), Hooper to second]; **Shean** **flied out to left; Strunk flied out to center; Whiteman grounded out (third to first);** 1 R (0 ER), 1 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 2, Red Sox 3.

CUBS 9TH: SCHANG STAYED IN GAME (PLAYING C); **Merkle singled to center; Zeider walked** [Merkle to second]; RUTH CHANGED POSITIONS (PLAYING LF); BUSH REPLACED WHITEMAN (PITCHING); On a bunt Wortman forced Merkle (first to third) [Zeider to second]; BARBER BATTED FOR KILLEFER; **Barber grounded into a double play (shortstop to second to first) [Wortman out at second];** 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 2, Red Sox 3.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Cubs	2	7	1	6
Red Sox	3	4	0	4

World Series Game 5: (Red Sox up 3-1)

Played on Tuesday, September 10, 1918 (D)

at Fenway Park

Chicago Cubs		Boston Red Sox	
1. Flack	rf	Hooper	rf
2. Hollocher	ss	Shean	2b
3. Mann	lf	Strunk	cf
4. Paskert	cf	Whiteman	lf
5. Merkle	1b	McInnis	1b
6. Pick	2b	Scott	ss
7. Deal	3b	Thomas	3b
8. Killefer	c	Agnew	c
9. Vaughn	p	Jones	p

CUBS 1ST: Flack walked; **Debut game for Sam Jones;** Hollocher singled to center [Flack to second]; Mann out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to second) [Flack to third, Hollocher to second]; **Paskert lined into a double play (left to second) [Hollocher out at second];** 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 0.

RED SOX 1ST: **Hooper singled to center;** Shean out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to second) [Hooper to second]; Strunk struck out;

Whiteman flied to right; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 0.

CUBS 2ND: Merkle walked; Pick grounded out (first unassisted) [Merkle to second]; Deal popped to shortstop; Killefer grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 0.
1-2-3 inning

RED SOX 2ND: McInnis popped to second; Scott grounded out (shortstop to first); Thomas grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 0.

CUBS 3RD: Vaughn grounded out (shortstop to first); Flack grounded out (shortstop to first); **Hollocher walked; Hollocher stole second; Mann doubled to left [Hollocher scored]**; Paskert grounded out (shortstop to first); 1 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 0.

RED SOX 3RD: Agnew grounded out (shortstop to first); Jones walked; Hooper struck out; Shean flied out to center; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 0.

CUBS 4TH: Merkle lined to center; Pick popped to third; Deal flied out to center; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 0.
1-2-3 inning

RED SOX 4TH: **Strunk doubled to right**; Whiteman popped to first; **McInnis lined into a double play (first to shortstop)** [Strunk out at second]; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 0.

CUBS 5TH: Killefer flied to right; Vaughn struck out; Flack grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 0. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 5TH: Scott flied out to left; Thomas singled to right; **Agnew grounded into a double play (shortstop to second to first) [Thomas out at second]**; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 0.

CUBS 6TH: Hollocher singled to center; Mann flied out to center; Paskert walked [Hollocher to second]; **Merkle singled to left [Hollocher out at home (left to catcher), Paskert to third (on throw to home), Merkle to second]; Pick flied out to center**; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 0.

RED SOX 6TH: Jones flied out to center; Hooper flied out to center; Shean grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 0.

CUBS 7TH: Deal struck out; Killefer lined to pitcher; Vaughn struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 0. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 7TH: Strunk lined to second (second to first); Whiteman singled to left; **McInnis grounded into a double play (shortstop to second to first)** [Whiteman out at second]; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 0.

CUBS 8TH: Flack walked; On a bunt Hollocher singled to third

[Flack to second]; Mann popped to second; Paskert doubled [Flack scored, Hollocher scored]; Merkle struck out; Pick singled to second [Paskert out at third (second to catcher to third to first)]; 2 R, 3 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 3, Red Sox 0.

RED SOX 8TH: Scott grounded out (shortstop to first); Thomas popped to first in foul territory; SCHANG BATTED FOR AGNEW; Schang struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 3, Red Sox 0.

CUBS 9TH: SCHANG STAYED IN GAME (PLAYING C); Deal grounded out (shortstop to first); Killefer grounded out (pitcher to first); Vaughn struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 3, Red Sox 0.

1-2-3 inning

RED SOX 9TH: MILLER BATTED FOR JONES; Miller flied out to left; **Debut game for Hack Miller**; Hooper popped to shortstop; Shean singled to shortstop; **Strunk struck out**; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 3, Red Sox 0.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Cubs	3	7	0	6
Red Sox	0	5	0	3

World Series Game 6: (Red Sox up 3-2)

Played on Wednesday, September 11, 1918(D)

at Fenway Park

Chicago Cubs		Boston Red Sox	
1. Flack	rf	Hooper	rf
2. Hollocher	ss	Shean	2b
3. Mann	lf	Strunk	cf
4. Paskert	cf	Whiteman	lf
5. Merkle	1b	McInnis	1b
6. Pick	2b	Scott	ss
7. Deal	3b	Thomas	3b
8. Killefer	c	Schang	c
9. Tyler	p	Mays	p

CUBS 1ST: Flack grounded out (third to first); Hollocher grounded out (second to first); Mann grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 0. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 1ST: Hooper grounded out (shortstop to first); Shean struck out; Strunk singled; Whiteman flied out to center; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 0.

CUBS 2ND: Paskert grounded out (second to first); Merkle struck out; **Pick singled to left; Pick was picked off first (pitcher to**

first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 0. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 2ND: McInnis grounded out (pitcher to first); Scott grounded out (pitcher to first); Thomas walked; Schang forced Thomas (shortstop to second); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 0.

CUBS 3RD: Deal flied out to left; Killefer grounded out (shortstop to first); Tyler grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 0. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 3RD: **Mays walked**; Hooper out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Mays to second]; Shean walked; Strunk grounded out (second to first) [Mays to third, Shean to second]; **Whiteman reached on an error by Flack [Mays scored (unearned) (no RBI), Shean scored (unearned) (no RBI), Whiteman to first]**; McInnis singled to shortstop [Whiteman out at third (shortstop to first to third)]; 2 R (0 ER), 1 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 0, Red Sox 2.

CUBS 4TH: Flack singled to center; Hollocher grounded out (first unassisted) [Flack to second]; **Mann was hit by a pitch; Mann was picked off first (catcher to first); Paskert walked; Flack stole third; Merkle singled to left [Flack scored, Paskert to second]**; Pick lined to right; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 2.

RED SOX 4TH: **Scott singled to third**; Thomas out on a sacrifice bunt (catcher to second) [Scott to second]; Schang walked; On a bunt Mays singled [Scott to third, Schang to second]; Hooper forced Scott (first to catcher) [Schang to third, Mays to second]; Shean forced Mays (third unassisted); 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 3 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 2.

CUBS 5TH: Deal grounded out (pitcher to first); Killefer grounded out (pitcher to first); Tyler grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 2. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 5TH: Strunk flied out to left; Whiteman grounded out (shortstop to first); **McInnis reached on an error by Tyler** [McInnis to first]; Scott flied out to right; 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 2.

CUBS 6TH: Flack walked; Hollocher forced Flack (first to shortstop); Mann forced Hollocher (pitcher to second); **Mann was caught stealing second (catcher to second)**; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 2.

RED SOX 6TH: Thomas flied to center; Schang walked; Mays flied out to center; Schang was caught stealing second (catcher to second); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 2.

CUBS 7TH: Paskert grounded out (pitcher to first); Merkle grounded out (third to first); Pick grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 2. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 7TH: Hooper grounded out (first unassisted); Shean grounded out (third to first); Strunk singled to center;

Whiteman flied out to center; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 2.

CUBS 8TH: BARBER BATTED FOR DEAL; Barber lined to left; O'FARRELL BATTED FOR KILLEFER; O'Farrell popped to shortstop; RUTH REPLACED WHITEMAN (PLAYING LF); MCCABE BATTED FOR TYLER; McCabe popped to shortstop in foul territory; **George Whiteman hurt his shoulder catching Turner Barber's liner**; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 2. **1-2-3 inning**

RED SOX 8TH: O'FARRELL STAYED IN GAME (PLAYING C); ZEIDER REPLACED BARBER (PLAYING 3B); HENDRIX REPLACED MCCABE (PITCHING); McInnis flied to left in foul territory; Scott flied out to center; Thomas flied out to center; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 2.

CUBS 9TH: Flack popped to third in foul territory; Hollocher flied out to left; Mann grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Cubs 1, Red Sox 2. **1-2-3 inning**

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Cubs	1	3	2	2
Red Sox	2	5	0	8

Numbers don't Lie: using statistics to show (possible if not-down-right 'laying down') how fix could have happened.

Season trends:

C. Cubs Patterns 84-45

Win stks 4>m	7
Longest stk	9(2x)
Lose 3>m	3
Longest stk	4
B to B losses	13

Patterns T gms

1st half	67
Wins	47
Losses	20
ties	0
<hr/>	
2nd half	64
Wins	34
Losses	29
ties	1
<hr/>	
1st 32 games	W-L-T
4/16 - 5/26	21-11
Lst 32 games	W-L-T
8/7 - 9/2	19-12-1

Wins vs losses

Good Stretch	W-L-T
4/18 - 5/27	22-10
Good Stretch	W-L-T
5/30 - 6/29	20-5
Bad stretch	W-L-T
7/8 - 7/21	6-9
Bad stretch	W-L-T
8/11 - 8/21	15-10

Pitching Staff:

Regular Season	POS	G	GS	CG	W	L	IP	ERA	H	R	Ratio = H/R	Ratio = BB/SO	BB	SO	ERR
Hippo Vaughn	P	35	33	27	22	10	290.1	1.74	216	75	2.88	0.51	76	148	3
Lefty Tyler	P	33	30	22	19	8	269.1	2.00	218	72	3.03	0.66	67	102	3
Claude Hendrix	P	32	27	21	20	7	233.0	2.78	229	87	2.63	0.63	54	86	2
Phil Douglas	P	25	19	11	10	9	156.2	2.13	145	57	2.54	0.61	31	51	2
<hr/>															
Paul Carter	P	21	4	1	3	2	73.0	2.71	78	29	2.69	1.46	19	13	0
Speed Martin	P	9	5	4	5	2	53.2	1.84	47	19	2.47	0.88	14	16	1
Roy Walker	P	13	7	2	1	3	43.1	2.70	50	27	1.85	0.75	15	20	0
Harry Weaver	P	8	3	1	2	2	32.2	2.20	27	13	2.08	0.78	7	9	0
Pete Alexander	P	3	3	3	2	1	26.0	1.73	19	7	2.71	0.20	3	15	0
Vic Aldridge	P	3	0	0	0	1	12.1	1.46	11	3	3.67	0.60	6	10	0
Buddy Napier	P	1	0	0	0	0	6.2	5.40	10	4	2.50	2.00	4	2	0
<hr/>															
							2.43	2.64	0.82				11		

Position Players:

Player	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO	AVG	OBP	ERR	Fld %
Bill Killefer	C	104	331	30	77	22	17	10	0.233	0.276	11	0.982
Fred Merkle	1B	129	482	55	143	65	35	36	0.297	0.349	15	0.990
Rollie Zeider	2B	82	251	31	56	26	23	20	0.223	0.288	16	0.956
Charlie Deal	3B	119	414	43	99	34	21	13	0.239	0.279	24	0.942
C. Hollocher	SS	131	509	72	161	38	47	30	0.316	0.379	53	0.929
Les Mann	LF	129	489	69	141	55	38	45	0.288	0.342	10	0.961
Dode Paskert	CF	127	461	69	132	59	53	49	0.286	0.362	6	0.980
Max Flack	RF	123	478	74	123	41	56	19	0.257	0.343	5	0.978
Turner Barber	OF	55	123	11	29	10	9	16	0.236	0.293	3	0.940
Bob O'Farrell	C	52	113	9	32	14	10	15	0.283	0.347	4	0.974
Pete Kilduff	2B	30	93	7	19	13	7	7	0.204	0.267	10	0.935
Charlie Pick	IF	29	89	13	29	12	14	4	0.326	0.417	3	0.824
Bill McCabe	IF	29	45	9	8	5	4	7	0.178	0.245	4	0.939
Chuck Wortman	IF	17	17	4	2	3	1	2	0.118	0.167	3	0.864
Rowdy Elliott	C	5	10	0	0	0	2	1	0.000	0.167	1	0.952
Tom Daly	C	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0.000	0.000	1	0.667
Fred Lear	UT	2	1	0	0	0	1	0	0.000	0.500	0	0.000
Tommy Clarke	C	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0.000	0.000	0	0.000
									0.249	0.301	169	0.923

This version of the Chicago Cubs was just a solid club from the start. Right from the start they went 31-12 in the first 43 games. They had two 9-game winning streaks. Their pitching staff was led by Hippo Vaughn. He threw 290 1/3 innings with a 1.74 ERA. His BB/SO was 0.51. A very dominant pitcher. As for the position players, only one starter had a batting average over .300, but for the most part all were solid hitters and good fielders. In 1918, the regular season was cut short due to WW1. Each team played 130 ball games, with the World Series beginning in the first week of September. The Cubs started fast and never let up.

Comparison of Season trends – Cubs vs Red Sox:

C. Cubs Patterns 84-45	
Win stks 4>m	7
Longest stk	9(2x)
Lose 3>m	3
Longest stk	4
B to B losses	13

Patterns	T gms
1st half	67
Wins	47
Losses	20
ties	0

2nd half	64
Wins	34
Losses	29
ties	1

1st 32 games	W-L-T
4/16 - 5/26	21-11
Lst 32 games	W-L-T
8/7 - 9/2	19-12-1

Wins vs losses	
Good Stretch	W-L-T
4/18 - 5/27	22-10
Good Stretch	W-L-T
5/30 - 6/29	20-5
Bad stretch	W-L-T
7/8 - 7/21	6-9
Bad stretch	W-L-T
8/11 - 8/21	15-10

5 year split	W	L	Standing
1913	88	65	3
1914	78	76	4
1915	73	80	4
1916	67	86	5
1917	74	80	5
	380	387	0.495

B. Red Sox patterns 75-51	
Win stks 4>m	11
Longest stk	6(2x)
Lose 3>m	4
Longest stk	6
B to B losses	13

Patterns	T/Gms
1st half	71
Wins	40
Losses	31
ties	0

2nd half	55
Wins	35
Losses	20
ties	0

1st 32 games	W-L-T
4/15 - 5/24	20-12-0
Lst 32 games	W-L-T
7/30 - 9/2	18-14

Wins vs losses	
Good Stretch	W-L-T
4/15 - 5/2	12-3
Good Stretch	W-L-T
7/5 - 8/1	20-6
Bad stretch	W-L-T
5/30 - 6/28	13-15
Bad stretch	W-L-T
7/25 - 8/27	15-15

5 year split	W	L	Standing
1913	79	71	4
1914	91	62	2
1915	101	50	1-(WS win)
1916	91	63	1-(WS win)
1917	90	62	2
	452	308	0.595

Both teams were even across the board. Nothing stands out, Boston had already appeared in five World Series since 1903 winning five titles. The Cubs were appearing in their 5th World Series since 1903, so both teams were experienced and were even in the stats. This may have been a good formula for a 'fix.' Nothing outstanding, good solid pitching and hitting was just the ticket for a 'fix' to happen.....

World Series Statistics:

Pitching Staff:

World Series	POS	G	GS	CG	W	L	ERA	IP	H	R	Ratio = H/R	Ratio = BB/SO	BB	SO	ERR
Hippo Vaughn	P	3	3	3	1	2	1.00	27.0	17	3	5.67	0.29	5	17	0
Lefty Tyler	P	3	3	1	1	1	1.17	23.0	14	5	2.80	2.75	11	4	0
Phil Douglas	P	1	0	0	0	1	0.00	1.0	1	1	1.00	0.00	0	0	0
Claude Hendrix	P	1	0	0	0	0	0.00	1.0	0	0	0.00	0.00	0	0	0
							1.04		32	9	2.37	0.76	16	21	0

Position Players:

World Series	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO	AVG	OBP	ERR	Fld%
Bill Killefer	C	6	17	2	2	2	2	0	0.118	0.211	0	1.000
Fred Merkle	1B	6	18	1	5	1	4	3	0.278	0.409	0	1.000
Charlie Pick	2B	6	18	2	7	0	1	1	0.389	0.421	0	1.000
Charlie Deal	3B	6	17	0	3	0	0	1	0.176	0.176	1	0.941
C. Hollocher	SS	6	21	2	4	1	1	1	0.190	0.227	2	0.933
Les Mann	LF	6	22	0	5	2	0	0	0.227	0.261	0	1.000
Dode Paskert	CF	6	21	0	4	2	2	2	0.190	0.261	0	1.000
Max Flack	RF	6	19	2	5	0	4	1	0.263	0.417	1	0.941
Bob O'Farrell	C	3	3	0	0	0	0	0	0.000	0.000	0	0.000
Turner Barber	UT	3	2	0	0	0	0	0	0.000	0.000	0	0.000
Bill McCabe	UT	3	1	1	0	0	0	0	0.000	0.000	0	0.000
Chuck Wortman	2B	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0.000	0.000	0	1.000
Rollie Zeider	3B	2	0	0	0	0	2	0	0.000	1.000	0	1.000
									0.229	0.298	4	0.975

The Cubs relied on 2 pitchers for this series, Hippo Vaughn and Lefty Tyler. Hippo pitched in 3 games (1-2) and Lefty Tyler pitched in 2 games (1-1), Phil Douglas pitched in game 4 losing 3-2. It was not like they were losing big. Hippo posted a 1.00 ERA and Lefty had a 1.17 ERA. The big difference was the hits. The Cubs pitching yielded a total of 32 hits to 9 runs, but those 9 runs defeated the Cubs. Fielding was ok except for 3B, SS, and RF which averaged 0.938 fielding percentage. Each of those positions committed 4 errors in 6 games, which goes hand in hand with how they performed in the regular season. This would be the perfect formula for a hidden 'fix' to happen. Devise a plan for these 3 to be involved and no one would be wise to think otherwise.

Chicago Cubs WS Roster:

World Series

Hippo Vaughn
Lefty Tyler
Phil Douglas
Claude Hendrix
Bill Killefer
Fred Merkle
Charlie Pick
Charlie Deal
C. Hollocher
Les Mann
Dode Paskert
Max Flack
Bob O'Farrell
Turner Barber
Bill McCabe
Chuck Wortman
Rollie Zeider

Three players stand out from a statistical look, Charlie Deal (3B), Charlie Hollocher (SS) and Max Flack (RF). The following chart shows their regular season and World Series splits:

Reg. Season

Player	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO	AVG	OBP	ERR	Fld %
Charlie Deal	3B	131	509	72	161	38	47	30	0.239	0.279	53	0.929
C. Hollocher	SS	129	489	69	141	55	38	45	0.316	0.379	10	0.961
Max Flack	RF	123	478	74	123	41	56	19	0.257	0.343	5	0.978
									0.271	0.334		0.956

World Series

Charlie Deal	3B	6	17	0	3	0	0	1	0.176	0.176	1	0.941
C. Hollocher	SS	6	21	2	4	1	1	1	0.190	0.227	2	0.933
Max Flack	RF	6	19	2	5	0	4	1	0.263	0.417	1	0.941
									0.210	0.273	4	0.938

Even though Max Flack played pretty much the same as he did in the regular season, he only recorded 5 errors in 123 games. The other standout stats are the batting averages. Deal and Hollocher batting averages plummeted during the World Series. Hollocher batted .288 in the regular season and then turned around in the World Series and batted a mere .190. Charlie Deal dropped from .239 to .176. Max was the only one whose batting average stayed the same (.257 reg. season / .263 WS) but it's the fielding percentage that dropped. The above chart will show the significant drop.

Even the starting line-up had a change from the regular season to the World Series. Second base was changed from Rollie Zeider (82 games/.223 BA / .288 OBP / .956 F%) to Charlie Pick (29 games/.326 BA / .417 OBP / .824 F%). Fred Mitchell was going for offense and hopefully no errors. Pick came through for him, he batted .389 and fielding percentage was 1.000.

Synopsis of 1918 World Series

Out of the six World Series that may or may not have had 'fix' this was maybe the most subtle. With only 3 players standing out who may have had a hand in helping the 'fix', if it happened nobody saw it. I think the Cubs were good at hiding less than stellar performance on the field. Looking at the play-by-play, the Cubs had chances to either score or go ahead. In game 6, they had 1-2-3 innings 7 times. In the last 3 innings, nobody got on base.

Statistically, Max Flack played well, but reading the play-by-play, he made questionable plays at crucial times. If a 'fix' was on, the play-by-play shows it. Even though no evidence and nobody came forward after the World Series ended, doesn't mean it didn't happen. 3 key players (Deal, Hollocher and Flack), all lead to questionable play. As we have seen in the other series, questionable play leads to perception which leads to a possible 'Fix.'



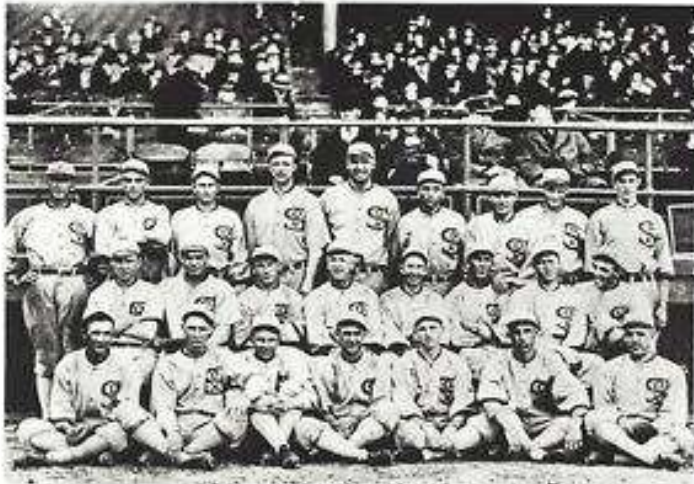
(h)

Fifth Series

1919 World Series

Chicago White Sox vs. Cincinnati Reds

Overwhelming favorite: Chicago White Sox



1919 CHICAGO WHITE SOX
 FRONT ROW: Criss, Kubitze, Schaefer, Kemp, Nicholson, Williams, Givette,
 MIDDLE ROW: Schanz, Jenkins, Felick, Gleason, K. Collins, Baker, Hoover,
 BACK ROW: Division Joe Jackson, Frank, McFall, Landrum, James, Bauer, Harjo,
 McEllison, Wilkinson.

(i)

Perception

This is the original. The only World Series where some type of ‘Fix’ happened. Statistically this series is quite interesting. Eight games were played (the series went back and forth from 7 to 9 games for a few years. The 1919 World Series just happened to be the best of 9 games), Shoeless Joe Jackson played outstanding (.375 BA / OBP .394 / 12 hits/5 runs/0 errors – 1.000 fielding percentage) he played flawless, but he was banned from baseball after 1921.

After this series, Judge Kenesaw Mountain Landis was installed as MLB Commissioner. His first ruling was handing down a lifetime ban to eight players from the White Sox. Judge Landis was supposed to clean-up baseball and lead it down the righteous path. The following essay provides some insight into the 1919 World Series.

This article written by Joe Posnanski from NBCsports.com titled “DUTCH LEONARD Affair: BASEBALL’S MISUNDERSTOOD SCANDAL” I picked this article because it has a lot of perceptions of fixed World Series. Nothing concrete to say ‘Yes, CH. White Sox threw the series, and I made this much money.’ On the surface it’s a bunch of letters written between two friends discussing everyday life since they retired from baseball. In between the lines, that is where the perception is written. Money being exchanged, games being fixed and players retiring before baseball can kick them out.

The letters going back and forth between friends and then read it for what the hidden line is: How baseball was being fixed. I give you,

DUTCH LEONARD AFFAIR: BASEBALL'S MISUNDERSTOOD SCANDAL

By Joe Posnanski NBCSports.com

The setup

In early November 1926, Ty Cobb suddenly retired from baseball. It was mildly surprising but certainly not a complete shock; Cobb had been player-manager for the Detroit Tigers, who had finished a disappointing sixth in the American League. Cobb played in only 79 games (fewest since he was 18 years old) and hit what was, for him, a disappointing .339. It was certainly no secret that Cobb was struggling as a manager ... to no one's great surprise. "The same quality which made him a great player dimmed his record as a manager," the New York Times surmised. This seemed an almost unanimous point of view: Cobb's great attributes as a player (his ferocity, his daring, his individuality, or selfishness) were seen as weaknesses when it came to dealing with players and building a team.

Anyway, scores of tributes to Cobb appeared in newspapers all around America.

"Babe Ruth is the master artisan, but Ty Cobb was the artist," wrote the St. Louis Post Dispatch. "Baseball as Ty Cobb played it was freed of conventions. If it was the thing to do, Cobb didn't do it."

Cobb's explanation for retiring seemed reasonable enough. He said that he did not see a way he could pull the Tigers out of their doldrums, and he did not want to end so bold a career as a failure. He said he was going back home to Georgia, the state he loved, where he could spend his time hunting and golfing, two things he loved more than anything except baseball.

Roughly three weeks later, Tris Speaker suddenly retired from his job as player-manager for the Cleveland Indians. His resignation was a much bigger surprise. Speaker was a year and a half younger than Cobb, and though he was perhaps not the player he had been, he did hit .304 with 52 doubles in full-time play in 1926. More to the point, had managed the Indians to a thrilling second place finish — Cleveland had cut the Yankees lead to just two games in the final week of the season before succumbing. There were rumors that Speaker was just setting himself up to become manager of the Boston Red Sox, but he insisted that wasn't true. He was done.

"I am taking a vacation from baseball," Speaker said, "that I suspect will last for the remainder of my life."

Nobody in the public eye seemed sure of what to make of it. Other big stars — Eddie Collins in Chicago, George Sisler in St. Louis — had quit as managers too. Newspaper men wrote that it was just the turning of the leaves and what was left was only to celebrate the greatness of these baseball giants.

This turning of the leaf's theory lasted just three weeks. And then, the Dutch Leonard letters were released, and everyone knew exactly why Cobb and Speaker had quit.

The letters

Hubert "Dutch" Leonard was an often superb and always exasperating left-handed pitcher during the Deadball Era. He is sometimes confused with the right-handed Emil "Dutch" Leonard who won 191 games for Brooklyn, Washington, Philadelphia, and the Chicago Cubs in the 1930s, '40s and early '50s. This second Dutch — Emil — is sometimes called by Bill James the most underrated pitcher in baseball history.

But the Dutch Leonard in our story played a quarter-century earlier and set a record in 1914 that may never be broken: He went 19-5 with an all-time low 0.96 ERA. Yes, he gave up 24 earned runs in 224 innings. In those days, Leonard was fast and overpowering — in 1914 he struck out more than seven batters per nine innings, which was otherworldly during Deadball. Walter Johnson himself only pulled that trick twice in his amazing career.

Leonard was also pain in the neck. In a time when no one was particularly happy with pay, he was the king of complaining about his salary. He was often cited for insubordination — meaning he wouldn't show up until he got more money. He had a reputation among teammates of ducking out against good competition. The umpire Billy Evans said he whined more about calls than any pitcher he'd ever dealt with. Ty Cobb — long after their nasty feud had gone public — would say that Leonard was one of only two players that he'd ever purposely spiked ... and Leonard deserved it because he was a dirty ballplayer.

On Dec. 21, 1926, Baseball commissioner Kenesaw Mountain Landis released more than 100 pages of testimony documenting Dutch Leonard's claim that in 1919 he — along with Ty Cobb, Tris Speaker and former pitching great Smoky Joe Wood — met to fix a game between the Detroit Tigers and Cleveland Indians.

The game was played on Sept. 25, 1919 — a game the Tigers won 9-5 in an astonishing one hour and six minutes.

Some background: The Indians had the day before clinched second place (they were locked out of first) and so had nothing to play for. The Tigers, meanwhile, were still in a battle for third place; there was money given to the third-place team and none to fourth. Leonard said the Indians players — Speaker and Wood — agreed to essentially throw the game. I've read accounts that say this was outrageous and others that suggest such swaps (hey, we'll lose this game, you lose one for us later) were not uncommon for the time.

What WAS uncommon by all accounts was Leonard's next charge. He said the group decided that since they were playing a fixed game anyway, they might as well lay down some bets on the Tigers and make themselves a little extra money.

The charge was given some weight by two letters sent to Leonard, one from Cobb and the other from Smoky Joe Wood.

The Cobb letter:

Augusta, Ga., Oct. 23, 1919

Dear Dutch,

Well, old boy, guess you are out in California by this time and enjoying life.

I arrived home and found Mrs. Cobb only fair, but the baby girl was fine, and at this time Mrs. Cobb is very well, but I have been very busy getting acquainted with my family and have not tried to do any correspondence, hence my delay.

Wood and I were considerably disappointed in our business proposition, as we had \$2,000 to put into it, and the other side quoted us \$1,400, and when we finally secured that much money it was about 2 o'clock and they refused to deal with us, as they had men in Chicago to take up the matter with and they had no time, so we completely fell and of course we felt badly over it.

Everything was open to Wood and he can tell you about it when we get together. It was quite a responsibility, and I don't care for it again, I can assure you.

Well, I hope you found everything in fine shape at home and all your troubles will be little ones. I have made this year's share of world series in cotton and expect to make more.

I thought the White Sox should have won but I am satisfied they were too overconfident. Well old scout, drop me a line when you can. We have had some dandy fishing since I arrived home.

With kindest regards to Mrs. Leonard, I remain,

Sincerely,

TY

A couple of brief explanations. The \$2,000 and \$1,400 figures were — according to Leonard and backed up by various research — the 7-10 odds they could get on the Indians-Tigers games in question. The details about “men in Chicago” almost certainly refers the money men behind the bookies. What Cobb was saying — and what Wood's letter confirmed — is that the bookies simply did not have time to get the Chicago mob to take such an enormous bet.

One other fascinating bit in the letter is the part about the White Sox — soon to be known as the Black Sox — and their losing of the 1919 World Series. Cobb would admit to laying two baseball bets in his entire life, on Chicago in Games 1 and 2 of the 1919 World Series. He says he lost \$150 and never again bet on a baseball game.

The Wood letter is more specific.

Cleveland, Ohio, Friday.

Dear Friend Dutch,

Enclosed please find certified check for sixteen hundred and thirty dollars (\$1,630.00).

The only bet West could get down was \$600 against \$400 (10 to 7). Cobb did not get up a cent. He told us that and I believed him. Could have put up some at 5 to 2 on Detroit but did not as that would make us put up \$1,000 to win \$400.

We won the \$420. I gave West \$30, leaving \$390 or \$130 for each of us. Would not have cashed your check at all, but West thought he could get it up at 10 to 7, and I was going to put it all up at those odds. We would have won \$1,750 for the \$2,500 if we could have placed it.

If we ever have another chance like this, we will know enough to try to get down early. Let me hear from you, Dutch. With all good wishes to Mrs. Leonard and yourself, I am,

JOE WOOD

OK, a couple more points of clarification. It seems that Leonard had put up a \$1,500 stake — that's why he got a \$1,630 check (his \$1,500 plus his \$130 in winnings).

Joe Wood tried to get the whole amount down at those 7-10 odds but West (Fred West, a Detroit clubhouse attendant who Cobb had suggested for the job) could only get the bookies to take \$600. That bet won \$420 and, after paying off West, it left \$130 for three people. Wood was one. Leonard was two. There was no mention of who the third person was, and it remains a mystery.

Leonard filled the void in his charge: He said the third person was Tris Speaker. But you will notice that Speaker's name was not mentioned in either letter. There was, in fact, no evidence connecting Speaker to any of this except for the word of Dutch Leonard.

The release of the letters and Dutch Leonard's charges became a gigantic story across America — as big, in its own way, as the Black Sox scandal itself. Congress got involved. Sports sections filled entirely with stories about it. Petitions were circulated. Protests were arranged. Furious editorials were written — some castigating Cobb and Speaker but more, many more, attacking Dutch Leonard and his cowardly ways and baseball leadership for irresponsibly allowing the good names of Ty Cobb and Tris Speaker to be sullied by such nonsense. As goes with every major scandal, people had no idea what was really happening behind the curtain.

* * *

The first grudge

In early 1922, Dutch Leonard refused to sign his contract and show up to play for the Tigers. This was pretty typical for Dutch. This time, though, he decided to go an extra step — he went back home to Fresno and played for his hometown team in what people called an Outlaw League. This was in direct conflict with baseball's famed reserve clause — which basically made players powerless to play for any team other than the one that owned them — and Landis banned Leonard from Major League Baseball.

Two years later, Leonard petitioned Landis for a chance to return to the big leagues, and Landis granted it. At age 32 and armed with savvy and a spitball — he was using the spitter before it was banned so had his spitball rights grandfathered in — Leonard rejoined the Tigers. The team's manager was Ty Cobb.

Leonard's relationship with Cobb is hard to figure. The letter in 1919 suggests a personal friendship. But there's no question that by 1924, Leonard truly loathed the Georgia Peach. Why? Well, no one disputes that there were an endless stream of reasons to hate Ty Cobb. But there is one interesting theory: Some believe that Leonard remained convinced that Cobb and Wood had cheated him out of the TRUE winnings of the 1919 game, that they had gotten down their own

bets and kept the money. The theory is entirely without evidence but makes for good conspiracy talk.

What needs no evidence is that Cobb hated Dutch Leonard even more. He systematically went about destroying Leonard in 1925 by working him and working him until his arm would presumably blow up. Leonard said when he complained about this to Cobb — saying his doctor was worried for his future health — he was pulled before the whole team and Cobb shouted: “Don’t you dare turn Bolshevik on me. I’m the boss here.”

On July 14, 1925, Leonard faced Philadelphia and was left in for all nine innings despite the fact that he gave up 20 hits and 12 runs. The beating reportedly got so bad that even Philadelphia manager Connie Mack pleaded with Cobb to take Leonard out: “You’re killing that boy!” Cobb made him finish the game anyway. Leonard lasted one more start and was waived.

Dutch Leonard felt sure that his old teammate and friend Tris Speaker would pick him up on waivers as manager of the Indians. But Speaker — perhaps working in cahoots with Cobb — passed on Leonard. Dutch Leonard never pitched again in the big leagues and he never quite forgave Cobb and, to a lesser extent, Speaker for running him out of baseball.

Dutch Leonard did not deny that revenge was on his mind when he started peddling those two letters to baseball people in the spring of 1926. At times he even bragged about it. At first, he wanted to show the letters directly to American League president Byron "Ban" Johnson but, in time, he started showing them to anyone he thought could create havoc ... and give Leonard money. When Leonard showed the letters to Detroit Tigers owner Frank Navin, he reportedly made two direct threats:

1. He was considering selling the letters to a newspaperman.
2. He had affidavits from five Detroit teammates proving that Cobb had maliciously run him out of the game — thus offering the possibility of a lawsuit.

Navin and Ban Johnson handled the Leonard unpleasantness in a way that will be familiar to everyone who watches political movies or followed the Tony Bosch Biogenesis story — they paid him off. They paid \$20,000 to Leonard for the letters. Ban Johnson then kept the letters and the charges quiet for the rest of the season. This was Johnson’s way. He was an authoritative figure, full of arrogance and strength, and he did things his own way, at his own pace, without any particular concern how others would feel.

At the end of the season, Ban Johnson told Cobb and Speaker that they needed to retire. In exchange, presumably, he would make sure that the story of the 1919 game would be kept silent.

What we don’t know — and presumably will never know — is what Johnson ACTUALLY told Cobb and Speaker and why they both so quietly acquiesced and retired. Later, both players were adamant that they were completely innocent of a fix; Speaker would say he was unaware even of the bet. So why not fight back? Why retire and simply accept the ravings of a disgruntled former teammate?

There are two prominent theories.

1. There are those that say their prompt retirements were a confirmation of guilt on their part — or at least there was enough smoke that they decided it was better to just walk away.

2. There are those who say Cobb and Speaker were bluffed by Ban Johnson, who claimed to have much more evidence of a fix than he had.

Believe it or not, there is quite a bit of circumstantial evidence that the second of these might be truer than the first.

* * *

The second grudge

Ban Johnson was perhaps the pivotal baseball figure of the early part of the 20th Century. He began his career as a sportswriter and after developing friendships with various influential baseball people such as Charlie Comiskey, he became president of the fledgling Western League in 1893.

Johnson had a powerful vision for professional baseball — he wanted it to be a family game. He did not like the rough and tumble attitude — both on the field and in the stands — of National League baseball. In truth, he HATED the National League and always would, to his detriment in later years.

But at first, his insistence on being all things non-National League worked. He renamed his Western League the American League in 1900 and declared it a Major League in 1901. He insisted on umpires being treated with respect (something that was notably not the case in the National League), put teams in cities that had been abandoned by the NL and was constantly pushing for better fan experiences.

His league also paid players better. This wasn't hard to do in 1901 — the National League unwisely declared a salary limit of \$2,400 (about \$67,000 today). Understand, that was the MOST teams were allowed to pay. Johnson's league didn't exactly treat players great by modern standards but compared to the National League of the time was like salvation. Players jumped to Ban Johnson's American League.

Johnson ruled over his blossoming American League as a dictator. for two decades. Then the 1919 Black Sox happened. There were countless baseball fixing scandals through Deadball but the 1919 World Series, for whatever reason, was different from all those. It captured America's imagination (and fury). Maybe it's because this fix was so blatant and so shoddily done. Maybe it was because it involved the famous Shoeless Joe Jackson. Maybe it was timing; the Black Sox threw the World Series just after World War I ended, when people had wanted to escape into the (nonexistent) innocence of the game.

Whatever the reason, the Black Sox scandal was the nastiest baseball had ever faced ... and Ban Johnson botched it entirely. The strengths that made Ban Johnson so effective as a leader — his sense of purpose, his confidence, his ability to solve problems through sheer force of will — faded and yellowed as he grew older. He seemed to think he could solve this problem like all the others — with an iron hand, at his own pace and by his own conscience. But everyone had basically lost faith in him. The owners, in a panic, decided they needed a paragon of virtue to get people to trust baseball again.

The man they had in mind said he would only take the job if given almost unlimited authority. The owners, over Ban Johnson's reluctance, agreed. And Kenesaw Mountain Landis was hired as commissioner of baseball.

Ban Johnson's hatred of Kenesaw Mountain Landis made the Dutch Leonard-Ty Cobb feud look like kindergarten stuff. On numerous occasions, Johnson tried to take Landis out — his most brazen attempt coming in 1924 over a, yes, gambling scandal. But Johnson, as the Godfather line goes, didn't have that kind of muscle anymore. In the 1920s, Johnson was growing erratic and, at times, illogical. In 1925, after the Pittsburgh Pirates beat the Washington Senators in the World Series, he publicly lambasted Washington manager Bucky Harris, an unseemly thing for a league president.

Landis, for his part, was biding his time. He seemed to know that before too long the increasingly undependable Ban Johnson would run himself out of the game.

* * *

The undercard fights

My best bet is that it was Ty Cobb who first decided to fight back against the Dutch Leonard charges. His quiet retirement did not fit at all into his fiery personality, and anyway he began to look into things. He soon had to realize that Ban Johnson didn't have NEARLY the case that he had made seem so open-and-shut behind closed doors. Cobb demanded that Judge Landis show him and Speaker and Wood the evidence and give them an opportunity to speak. This, it turns out, was something Landis was more than happy to do.

When the players saw Dutch Leonard's rather flimsy evidence — two alternately specific and vague letters that did not have any word of a fix, specifically cleared Cobb of laying down a bet and did not mention Speaker at all — there was some fury. The players demanded that Dutch Leonard come to Chicago so they could face their accuser. Leonard replied that, no, he would not come — he said that people got knocked off in Chicago.

Well, that really set off Cobb, Speaker and Wood. There was no way they were going to let this coward ruin their good names. They believed (and were generally right) that if people saw the smoky evidence, they would side with Cobb and Speaker. By most accounts, it was Cobb and Speaker who asked Landis to release all the records. They were ready for a fight in the open.

The funny thing is ... their fight was pointless. It SEEMED important — and the papers covered it as if it was important — but who were Cobb and Speaker even fighting? Dutch Leonard? No. It's clear from Leonard's response that he had already won his fight. Leonard had received \$20,000 for two letters and he had cast doubt on the legacies of the two men he blamed most for running him out of the game. He left the arena with his winnings. "I got my revenge," he told the writer Damon Runyon.

So, Cobb and Speaker (and, to a lesser extent Wood) were left fighting a ghost. They challenged Leonard to come make his accusation public. He declined. They called him every name they could think of calling him. He shrugged. At one point, people screamed angrily about Leonard naming Speaker when he was not even in the letters. Leonard then denied even naming Speaker. "Who did it, I don't know," he said. "But I have heard it was Cobb in an effort to extricate himself. But that is nothing for me to worry about."

No, they couldn't lay a glove on Dutch Leonard, so they were left trying to unring the bell.

At times, their defenses were embarrassing. West and Cobb publicly stated that the bet referred to in the letter was not even a baseball bet ... it was a horse racing one. That was patently absurd; the Joe Wood letter specifically mentioned "Detroit."

Then, Cobb and Speaker tried to get more specific. Cobb pointed out that he went one-for-five in the game — would he have done that if the game was fixed? Speaker talked about how he had three hits, two of them triples — would he have done that if the game was fixed? Of course, such logic is circular — if you wanted to convince people you were NOT in on a fix when you were, you would go 1-for-5 or hit two triples if it didn't interfere with the desired result.

In Congress, several senators — the Baseball Bloc of Washington, they called themselves — came to the player's defense. "I think it is gross injustice to convict two of the most honorable men in baseball on the word of a disgruntled, discharged employee," said Georgia Senator William J. Harris.

For the most part, that was the theme of the newspaper stories. The umpire, Billy Evans, lashed out at Dutch Leonard in his syndicated column. Other columnists did the same. There was briefly some backlash toward Landis for making the information public, but Landis knew that was about to turn. Outside the game, everyone wondered what would happen to Ty Cobb and Tris Speaker. But inside, there was little doubt what would happen. That's because the bigger fight — the one between Kenesaw Mountain Landis and Ban Johnson — was about to begin.

* * *

Another fixing scandal

As if this whole saga needed another twist, right in the middle of all this a whole other gambling scandal emerged, this time driven by disgraced Black Sox shortstop Swede Risburg. He came forward with a claim that in 1917 the White Sox players had taken up a collection to bribe Detroit players to throw consecutive doubleheaders played on September 2 and 3.

Three points for the record:

1. The White Sox DID sweep both doubleheaders, 7-2, 6-5 on the first day and 7-5, 14-8 on the second. The White Sox stole 19 bases in the series, and the Tigers committed nine errors, which added to the intrigue.
2. The doubleheader sweep did lift The White Sox from 3 1/2 games up to 6 1/2, at which point they breezed to the pennant.
3. There seems to be no dispute that the White Sox DID collect money from all the players (including the seemingly incorruptible Ray Schalk and Eddie Collins) and they DID give that money to Detroit players. The only question was: Why?

These fixing scandals were really ticking off Judge Landis — at one point he reportedly asked an associate if he was ever going to be freed from stuff that happened before he became commissioner. In early January, before he could deal with the Cobb-Speaker mess, Landis held a hearing to deal with this bribe fund mess. Risburg testified that Pants Rowland, the White Sox manager at the time and then an umpire, engineered the whole thing. He said the players pooled together a bribe fund that fellow Black Soxer Chick Gandil paid Tigers players to "slough off" during those important doubleheaders against Chicago.

Risburg, like Leonard, brought grudges with him. He was, of course, angry at baseball for banning him and his teammates. He was angry that the White Sox were taking all the heat for what the baseball powers knew had been a thoroughly corrupt era (see steroids, 1990s). He and the rest of the Black Sox were particularly angered at Collins, who they believed arrogant and superior and not as pure as he let on. Risburg made sure to single out Collins on numerous occasions in his testimony, saying that when Detroit made one of its nine errors too obvious that Collins groaned and worried, they would give things away.

“They pushed Ty Cobb and Tris Speaker out on a piker bet,” Risburg said. “I think it’s only fair that the white lilies get the same treatment.”

Chick Gandil came in to back up Risburg’s story. He was, however, somewhat reserved, and elusive in his endorsement. A third Black Sox player, Buck Weaver, was there, presumably to confirm the story but instead he spent an uncomfortable few minutes’ pleading with Landis to reinstate him because he had taken no money or held back in any way during the 1919 World Series. Landis Cooly said, “Get back to me on that Buck,” and never did respond to his pleas.

And then, 29 men from the Tigers and White Sox stepped forward to deny every Risburg’s story, some of them making implicit threats toward Risburg. Well, to be technical, they did not deny EVERY WORD of Risburg’s story — just one specific part. Yes, they said, there had been a pool of money collected by White Sox players. Yes, they conceded, that money was paid to the Tigers. But they insisted the money WAS NOT paid to throw those doubleheaders. No, instead, he money was paid to Detroit pitchers for beating second-place Boston in three straight games in the last two weeks of the 1917 season and helping Chicago clinch the pennant.

That was what it came down to: Was the money for fixing games or a reward for beating Boston? Either would, these days, be viewed as a major violation, but in 1926 this somewhat blurry difference was everything. Landis eventually ruled that the money was a “gift fund” not a “bribe fund.”

“It was an act of impropriety, reprehensible and censurable, but not an act of criminality,” he said. Then, with that dispatched, Landis recommended a series of acts to prevent this sort of thing from happening again, the most significant being a statute of limitations for gambling and fixing charges. He just didn’t want to deal with these gambling cold cases anymore. Well, there was one cold case he was looking forward to adjudicating.

* * *

The knockout

Landis never said it publicly, but privately he had to know: Ban Johnson was about to do something reckless and self-destructive. The criticism that had been spread around — some for Dutch Leonard for being vindictive and dirty, some for Cobb and Speaker for being involved, some for Landis for making it all public — was about to all focus on Ban Johnson. He had tried to run out quietly and singlehandedly two of the greatest players in baseball history on what could only be seen as questionable charges. And once the criticism grew loud enough, he would undoubtedly do something stupid. And he did.

On Jan. 16, 1927, Johnson made a long statement to the press. It was, to be blunt, a complete and utter meltdown by the once great man. First thing Johnson said was that Cobb and Speaker

would never again play or manage in the American League. So, it shall be written. So, it shall be done.

Then, he explained his reasoning. With Cobb, he sounded almost reasonable; said it was simply a matter of Cobb being involved, even in the background, with gambling on baseball. "I don't believe Ty Cobb ever played a dishonest game in his life," he said. "If that's the exoneration he seeks I gladly give it to him. ... We let him go because he had written a peculiar letter about a betting deal that he couldn't explain and because I felt that he had violated a position of trust.

"I love Ty Cobb. I never knew a finer player. I don't think he's been a good manager, and I have had to strap him as a father straps an unruly boy. But I know Ty Cobb is not a crooked player. ... He was heartbroken and maintained his innocence in that alleged betting deal which his letter tells about. I told him that whether guilty or not he was through in the American League. I did not think he played fair with his employers or with me."

But when it came to Speaker, however, it was clear that Johnson had lost any sense of balance or comportsment. Johnson had known and worked with Speaker for many years; he had been a part-owner of the Cleveland Indians. Here is an extended quote from him on Speaker:

"Tris Speaker is a different type of fellow. For want of a better word I'd call Tris 'cute.' He knows why he was forced out of the management of the Cleveland club. If he wants me to tell him, I'll meet him in a court of law and tell the facts under oath.

"I have men working for me, on my personal payroll, whose business it is to report on the conduct of our ballplayers. We don't want players who are willing to lay down to another team either for friendship or money. That's why I get these reports. ... This data belongs to me and not to Landis. The American League gave Landis enough to show why Cobb and Speaker were no longer wanted by us. That's all we needed to give him. I have reports on Speaker which Landis will never get unless we go to court.

"I sent a detective to watch the conduct of the Cleveland club two years ago. I learned from him when and by whom bets were made on horse races and ballgames. I learned who was taking the money for the bets. I learned the names of the bookmakers who accepted the wagers and how much the betters made. I was gathering evidence. ... Speaker was implicated in the deal by statement of Leonard. Also, I had the data of my detectives."

And so on. Johnson was going Joe McCarthy, saying he had all sorts of secret information he had no intention of sharing with Landis ... but he had it. And he saved his angriest stuff for Landis, calling his release of information an attempt for personal publicity and saying he had this whole thing under control before the commissioner butted in. "It is from Landis that Cobb should demand an explanation," he said. "The American League outed Cobb, but it was Landis who broadcast the story of his mistakes."

It was an epic breakdown ... and Ban Johnson did not stop there. Soon, stories were appearing in newspapers quoting an unnamed source about secret information on Cobb and Speaker that had not been revealed yet. Everyone in baseball knew that Johnson was that unnamed source. And it was all untrue. Johnson had no more information. He never did release anything from his so-called detectives. When Johnson appeared before Landis in a hearing that the papers hyped like it was a heavyweight fight, he had to admit that he had nothing. He had been bluffing. And he was a goner.

After the embarrassing hearing, Johnson announced he was “retiring.” He cited his health. He did try to return to the American League offices in the spring entirely on his own firm and delusional belief that he was meant to always be in charge. It was embarrassing for everyone. He was replaced and he returned to St. Louis where he died four years later. It was a sad ending for a legendary baseball figure.

Two days after Ban Johnson was dispatched, Kenesaw Mountain Landis announced that Ty Cobb and Tris Speaker were completely exonerated. They were returned to their big-league teams and granted something like free agency. In California, Dutch Leonard claimed to be “too ill to talk with reporters” and stayed safely indoors.

* * *

The aftermath

Cobb and Speaker each played two more seasons, though neither one ever managed again. It was rumored that this was an unspoken part of Landis’ ruling. Smoky Joe Wood, who had only two years earlier been hired to coach baseball at Yale, was retained. He would be the Yale Coach for another 15 years.

Kenesaw Mountain Landis would rule as commissioner of baseball until he died at age 78 in 1944. His legacy as commissioner is a mixed one, but most people credit him with saving the game after the Black Sox scandal.

Dutch Leonard became a millionaire as owner of a vineyard. He would not talk about the scandal or his own baseball days, even with his family.

Did Cobb and Speaker fix the game in 1919? Well, first they should not be viewed as one entity. When it comes to Speaker, there is no evidence of his involvement, other than the word of Leonard, which we cannot take at anything close to face value. My sense, based on the way Ban Johnson lashed out at Speaker, is that he had a personal grudge or hidden reasons to believe Speaker was dirty. He may have been guilty but, based on what we can prove, he should never have been included in this scandal.

As for Cobb ... people see it differently. My view is this: I do not believe the 1917 game was “fixed” as we might generally view that word. I think the ethics of the time were different and on Sept. 25, 1919, the Tigers had motivation to win, and the Indians did not. That Cobb, Dutch Leonard and Smoky Joe Wood had a conversation about this is certainly unseemly, but I think something sadly common in those days. The clear and generally undisputed fact that they intended to lay down a large sum of money on the game, however, was high level baseball corruption, worse than anything that has even been proven about Pete Rose.

Cobb insisted that he did not bet on the game. There is, however, some room for doubt even about that. In Joe Wood’s letter, he felt it necessary to write, “Cobb did not get up a cent. He told us that and I believed him.” Why even say, “I believed him” unless there was some reason to NOT believe him? Cobb’s chummy letter to Leonard, meanwhile, has the air of a somewhat sheepish man.

This is not evidence though, so let’s assume Cobb did not get his bet down on the game. The rules were different then — gambling on baseball was not explicitly against the rules. But if this

had all happened In Pete Rose’s time, I think Cobb would have been banned for life even if nothing else was proved. Consider what we know to be true.

– Cobb admitted to betting twice on the 1919 World Series.

– Cobb’s letter shows a clear effort to bet on a game he was playing in, a game he believed was something of a sure thing.

That is enough for a lifetime ban. And I doubt it ended there. The fact that Cobb always said those were the only two things he was guilty of is a lot like ballplayers who used PED’s admitting only to what they were caught doing. Cobb was a great player who obviously played to win. He lived in a time, however, where gambling on baseball was rampant and tore at the fiber of the game. I’m not persuaded that he was above his era.

Fewer than 10 years after the Dutch Leonard affair, the Baseball Writers Association of America had their first vote or the soon-to-be-built Baseball Hall of Fame in Cooperstown. Ty Cobb was elected on the first ballot — he was the highest vote getter, receiving more support than Babe Ruth or Walter Johnson. Tris Speaker was elected on the second ballot, the same year as Ban Johnson.

Play-by-Play context

The hi-lighted areas show negative and positive plays in which the Chicago White Sox squandered scoring chances and had fielding errors. As you read it, see how the game unfolds. The White Sox had numerous chances to tie or go ahead in several games, but strikeouts, pop flies, or untimely groundouts snuffed out opportunities and killed any momentum. Here is the Play-by-Play in its entirety.

Key

Negative play

Positive play

Lead off hitter on base

1-2-3 inning

World Series Game 1

Played on Wednesday, October 1, 1919

at Redland Field

Starting Lineups:

Chicago White Sox
1. S. Collins

rf

Cincinnati Reds
Rath

2b

2. E. Collins	2b	Daubert	1b
3. Weaver	3b	Groh	3b
4. Jackson	lf	Roush	cf
5. Felsch	cf	Duncan	lf
6. Gandil	1b	Kopf	ss
7. Risberg	ss	Neale	rf
8. Schalk	c	Wingo	c
9. Cicotte	p	Ruether	p

WHITE SOX 1ST: S. Collins singled to center; **Debut game for Dutch Ruether**; On a bunt E. Collins forced S. Collins (pitcher to shortstop); **E. Collins was caught stealing second** (catcher to second); Weaver flied to center; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 0.

REDS 1ST: **Rath was hit by a pitch**; **Debut game for Morrie Rath**; Daubert singled [Rath to third]; Groh out on a sacrifice fly (left unassisted) [Rath scored]; **Debut game for Heinie Groh**; Daubert was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop); **Debut game for Edd Roush**; Roush walked; Roush stole second; **Debut game for Pat Duncan**; Duncan grounded out (shortstop to first); 1 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 1.

WHITE SOX 2ND: **Jackson reached on an error by Kopf** [Jackson to second]; Felsch out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Jackson to third]; **Gandil singled to left** [Jackson scored (unearned)]; **Gandil was caught stealing second** (catcher to second); **Risberg walked**; **Schalk flied out to center**; 1 R (0 ER), 1 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 1, Reds 1.

REDS 2ND: Kopf struck out; **Debut game for Larry Kopf**; Neale grounded out (second to first); **Debut game for Greasy Neale**; Wingo flied out to center; **Debut game for Ivey Wingo**; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 1, Reds 1.

WHITE SOX 3RD: Cicotte was called out on strikes; S. Collins flied out to center; E. Collins grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 1, Reds 1. **(1-2-3 inning)1**

REDS 3RD: **Ruether walked**; Rath out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Ruether to second]; Daubert flied out to left; Groh flied out to left; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 1, Reds 1.

WHITE SOX 4TH: On a bunt Weaver grounded out (third to first); Jackson grounded out (shortstop to first); Felsch grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 1, Reds 1. **(1-2-3 inning)2**

REDS 4TH: Roush flied to center; Duncan singled to right; Kopf forced Duncan (pitcher to shortstop); Neale singled to shortstop [Kopf to second]; Wingo singled to right [Kopf scored, Neale to third, Wingo to second]; Ruether tripled [Neale scored, Wingo scored]; Rath doubled to left [Ruether scored]; Daubert singled to right [Rath scored, Daubert to second (on throw to home)]; **WILKINSON REPLACED CICOTTE (PITCHING)**; Groh flied out to

center; **Debut game for Roy Wilkinson**; 5 R, 6 H, 0 E, 1
LOB. White Sox 1, Reds 6.

WHITE SOX 5TH: **Gandil singled to center**; Risberg flied to
center; **Schalk forced Gandil (third to second)**; **Wilkinson forced
Schalk (second unassisted)**; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 1,
Reds 6. **(1-2-3 inning)3**

REDS 5TH: Roush flied to center; Duncan singled to center;
Duncan was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop); Kopf
grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White
Sox 1, Reds 6.

WHITE SOX 6TH: S. Collins flied to center; **E. Collins singled to
pitcher**; **Weaver singled to right [E. Collins to second]**; **Jackson
grounded out (first unassisted) [E. Collins to third, Weaver to
second]**; **Felsch flied to right**; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. White Sox
1, Reds 6.

REDS 6TH: **Neale singled**; Wingo was called out on strikes;
Ruether singled to right [Neale to second]; Rath lined into a
double play (shortstop to second) [Neale out at second]; 0 R, 2
H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 1, Reds 6.

WHITE SOX 7TH: Gandil flied to right; Risberg grounded out
(second to first); Schalk grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0
H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 1, Reds 6. **(1-2-3 inning)4**

REDS 7TH: **Daubert tripled; into the overflow crowd**; Groh
singled to center [Daubert scored]; **Roush reached on an error by
Gandil** (assist by Weaver) on a sacrifice bunt [Groh to third,
Roush to first]; Duncan forced Roush (shortstop to second) [Groh
scored (unearned)]; Kopf grounded into a double play (shortstop
to second to first) [Duncan out at second]; 2 R (1 ER), 2 H, 1
E, 0 LOB. White Sox 1, Reds 8.

WHITE SOX 8TH: MCMULLIN BATTED FOR WILKINSON; McMullin singled
to center; S. Collins flied out to left; E. Collins flied out to
center; Weaver flied out to center; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White
Sox 1, Reds 8. **(1-2-3 inning)5**

REDS 8TH: LOWDERMILK REPLACED MCMULLIN (PITCHING); **Neale singled
to left**; **Debut game for Grover Lowdermilk**; Wingo out on a
sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Neale to second]; Ruether
tripled to center [Neale scored]; Rath grounded out (shortstop
to first); Daubert was hit by a pitch; Groh walked [Daubert to
second]; Roush forced Groh (second to shortstop); 1 R, 2 H, 0 E,
3 LOB. White Sox 1, Reds 9.

WHITE SOX 9TH: Jackson flied to right; Felsch flied out to
center; Gandil grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0
LOB. White Sox 1, Reds 9. **(1-2-3 inning)6**

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
White Sox	1	6	1	5
Reds	9	14	1	7

World Series Game 2: (Cincinnati up 1-0)

Played on Thursday, October 2, 1919

at Redland Field

Starting Lineups:

Chicago White Sox		Cincinnati Reds	
1. S. Collins	rf	Rath	2b
2. E. Collins	2b	Daubert	1b
3. Weaver	3b	Groh	3b
4. Jackson	lf	Roush	cf
5. Felsch	cf	Duncan	lf
6. Gandil	1b	Kopf	ss
7. Risberg	ss	Neale	rf
8. Schalk	c	Rariden	c
9. Williams	p	Sallee	p

WHITE SOX 1ST: S. Collins grounded out (pitcher to first); **E. Collins walked**; **Weaver lined into a double play** (shortstop to first) [E. Collins out at first]; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 0. **(1-2-3 inning)7**

REDS 1ST: Rath flied out to center; Daubert grounded out (shortstop to first); Groh lined to right; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 0.

WHITE SOX 2ND: **Jackson doubled to center**; Felsch out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Jackson to third]; **Gandil grounded out (shortstop to first)**; **Risberg flied out to right**; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 0. **(1-2-3 inning)8**

REDS 2ND: **Roush walked**; Duncan lined into a double play (second to first) [Roush out at first]; Kopf flied out to center; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 0.

WHITE SOX 3RD: Schalk flied to center; **Williams singled to left**; S. Collins lined to left; E. Collins grounded out (first unassisted); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 0. **(1-2-3 inning)9**

REDS 3RD: Neale struck out; Rariden flied to left; Sallee popped to third; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 0.

WHITE SOX 4TH: **Weaver singled to right**; **Jackson singled to left [Weaver to second]**; Felsch out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to second) [Weaver to third, Jackson to second]; Gandil reached on a fielder's choice **[Weaver out at home (first to catcher), Jackson to third]**; Gandil stole second; **Risberg popped to first**;

0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 0.

REDS 4TH: Rath walked; Daubert out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Rath to second]; Groh walked; Roush singled to center [Rath scored, Groh to third (on throw to home)]; Roush was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop); Duncan walked; Kopf tripled to left [Groh scored, Duncan scored]; Neale grounded out (second to first); 3 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 3.

WHITE SOX 5TH: Schalk flied to center; Williams grounded out (shortstop to first); S. Collins grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 3. (1-2-3 inning)10

REDS 5TH: Rariden singled to left; Sallee flied out to center; Rath reached on an error by Risberg [Rariden to second, Rath to first]; Daubert popped to second; Groh lined to center; 0 R, 1 H, 1 E, 2 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 3.

WHITE SOX 6TH: E. Collins lined to shortstop; Weaver doubled to left; Jackson was called out on strikes; Sallee balked [Weaver to third]; Felsch flied to center; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 3. (1-2-3 inning)11

REDS 6TH: Roush walked; Duncan out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Roush to second]; Kopf popped to third in foul territory; Neale singled to left [Roush scored]; Neale was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop); 1 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 4.

WHITE SOX 7TH: Gandil grounded out (first to pitcher); Risberg singled to left; Schalk singled to right [Risberg scored (error by Neale)] (unearned), Schalk scored (error by Groh) (unearned); Williams struck out; S. Collins flied out to center; 2 R (0 ER), 2 H, 2 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 2, Reds 4.

REDS 7TH: Rariden popped to catcher in foul territory; Sallee flied out to right; Rath lined to third; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 2, Reds 4.

WHITE SOX 8TH: E. Collins flied out to center; Weaver grounded out (shortstop to first); Jackson singled to first [Jackson to second (error by Daubert)]; Felsch lined to third (third to first); 0 R, 1 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 2, Reds 4. (1-2-3 inning)12

REDS 8TH: Daubert grounded out (shortstop to first); Groh walked; Roush hit into a double play (center to first) [Groh out at second]; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 2, Reds 4.

WHITE SOX 9TH: Gandil singled to center; Risberg grounded into a double play (second to shortstop to first) [Gandil out at second]; Schalk singled to center; MCMULLIN BATTED FOR WILLIAMS; McMullin grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 2, Reds 4.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
White Sox	2	10	1	7

Reds 4 4 3 3

World Series Game 3: (Cincinnati up 2-0)

Played on Friday, October 3, 1919

at Comiskey Park I

Starting Lineups:

Cincinnati Reds		Chicago White Sox	
1. Rath	2b	Leibold	rf
2. Daubert	1b	E. Collins	2b
3. Groh	3b	Weaver	3b
4. Roush	cf	Jackson	lf
5. Duncan	lf	Felsch	cf
6. Kopf	ss	Gandil	1b
7. Neale	rf	Risberg	ss
8. Rariden	c	Schalk	c
9. Fisher	p	Kerr	p

REDS 1ST: Rath grounded out (shortstop to first); **Debut game for Dickie Kerr**; Daubert flied out to center; Groh struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 1ST: Leibold flied out to right; **Debut game for Ray Fisher**; E. Collins grounded out (pitcher to first); Weaver popped to first; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0. **(1-2-3 inning)13**

REDS 2ND: Roush grounded out (shortstop to first); Duncan singled; Kopf grounded out (shortstop to first) [Duncan to second]; Neale grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 2ND: **Jackson singled to left**; Felsch reached on an error by Fisher [Jackson to third, Felsch to second]; Gandil singled to right **[Jackson scored (unearned), Felsch scored]**, Gandil to second (on throw to home); Risberg walked; Schalk forced Gandil (pitcher to third) [Risberg to second]; Kerr forced Risberg (pitcher to third) [Schalk to second]; Leibold grounded out (third to first); 2 R (1 ER), 2 H, 1 E, 2 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 2.

REDS 3RD: Rariden grounded out (third to first); Fisher singled to pitcher; Rath popped to shortstop; Daubert forced Fisher (second to shortstop); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 2.

WHITE SOX 3RD: **E. Collins singled to left; Weaver singled to left** [E. Collins to second]; **On a bunt Jackson made an out to first; Felsch grounded into a double play** (third to second to

first) [Weaver out at second]; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 2.

REDS 4TH: **Groh walked**; Roush grounded out (shortstop to first) [Groh to second]; Duncan lined into a double play (shortstop to second) [Groh out at second]; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 2.

WHITE SOX 4TH: Gandil grounded out (third to first); **Risberg tripled to right**; On a bunt Schalk singled [Risberg scored]; **Schalk was caught stealing second** (catcher to second); Kerr grounded out (shortstop to first); 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 3.

REDS 5TH: **Kopf singled to right**; Neale forced Kopf (first to shortstop); Rariden grounded out (second to first) [Neale to second]; Fisher grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 3.

WHITE SOX 5TH: Leibold grounded out (first unassisted); E. Collins grounded out (pitcher to first); Weaver grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 3.

REDS 6TH: Rath grounded out (shortstop to first); Daubert lined to left; Groh grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 3.

WHITE SOX 6TH: **Jackson singled**; **Jackson was caught stealing second** (catcher to shortstop); **Felsch walked**; **Felsch was caught stealing second** (catcher to second); Gandil struck out; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 3. **(1-2-3 inning)14**

REDS 7TH: Roush popped to first; Duncan struck out; Kopf flied out to right; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 3.

WHITE SOX 7TH: Risberg grounded out (third to first); Schalk grounded out (third to first); Kerr grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 3. **(1-2-3 inning)15**

REDS 8TH: Neale struck out; Rariden grounded out (second to first); MAGEE BATTED FOR FISHER; Magee flied out to right; **Debut game for Sherry Magee**; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 3.

WHITE SOX 8TH: LUQUE REPLACED MAGEE (PITCHING); Leibold struck out; **Debut game for Dolf Luque**; E. Collins grounded out (first to pitcher); Weaver grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 3. **(1-2-3 inning)16**

REDS 9TH: Rath grounded out (second to first); Daubert struck out; Groh grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 3.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Reds	0	3	1	3
White Sox	3	7	0	3

World Series Game 4: (Cincinnati up 2-1)

Played on Saturday, October 4, 1919

at Comiskey Park I

Starting Lineups:

Cincinnati Reds		Chicago White Sox	
1. Rath	2b	Leibold	rf
2. Daubert	1b	E. Collins	2b
3. Groh	3b	Weaver	3b
4. Roush	cf	Jackson	lf
5. Duncan	lf	Felsch	cf
6. Kopf	ss	Gandil	1b
7. Neale	rf	Risberg	ss
8. Wingo	c	Schalk	c
9. Ring	p	Cicotte	p

REDS 1ST: **Rath singled to left**; Daubert grounded into a double play (second to shortstop to first) [Rath out at second]; Groh popped to shortstop; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 1ST: Leibold popped to first; **Debut game for Jimmy Ring**; E. Collins popped to second; Weaver flied out to right; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0. **(1-2-3 inning)17**

REDS 2ND: Roush flied out to left; Duncan popped to second; Kopf struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 2ND: **Jackson doubled**; Felsch out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to second) [Jackson to third]; **Gandil popped to third**; Risberg walked; Risberg stole second; Schalk walked; **Cicotte grounded out** (second to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 3 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0.

REDS 3RD: Neale grounded out (third to first); Wingo singled to center; Ring struck out; Wingo was caught stealing second (catcher to second); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 3RD: Leibold flied out to right; **E. Collins was hit by a pitch**; Weaver grounded out (first unassisted) [E. Collins to second]; **Jackson reached on an error** by Rath [E. Collins to third, Jackson to first]; **Felsch grounded out** (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 2 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0.

REDS 4TH: Rath flied out to left; On a bunt Daubert grounded out

(catcher to first); Groh lined to second; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB.
Reds 0, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 4TH: Gandil popped to first in foul territory; Risberg
flied out to right; Schalk popped to shortstop; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0
LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0. **(1-2-3 inning)18**

REDS 5TH: Roush grounded out (catcher to first); Duncan reached
on an error by Cicotte [Duncan to second]; Kopf singled to left
[Duncan scored (unearned), Kopf to second (error by
Cicotte)]; Eddie Cicotte cut off and dropped the throw to HP
even though Ray Schalk was in position to take it; Neale
doubled to left [Kopf scored (unearned)]; Wingo grounded out
(second to first) [Neale to third]; Ring grounded out (second to
first); 2 R (0 ER), 2 H, 2 E, 1 LOB. Reds 2, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 5TH: Cicotte grounded out (first to pitcher); Leibold
reached on an error by Groh [Leibold to second]; E. Collins
reached on a fielder's choice [Leibold out at third (third to
second)]; Weaver grounded out (first unassisted); 0 R, 0 H, 1 E,
1 LOB. Reds 2, White Sox 0.

REDS 6TH: Rath grounded out (shortstop to first); Daubert
grounded out (second to first); Groh grounded out (third to
first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 2, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 6TH: Jackson grounded out (shortstop to first); Felsch
flied to left; Gandil singled to center; Risberg flied out to
right; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Reds 2, White Sox 0. **(1-2-3 inning)19**

REDS 7TH: Roush grounded out (second to first); Duncan grounded
out (third to first); Kopf grounded out (shortstop to first); 0
R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 2, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 7TH: Schalk was hit by a pitch; Cicotte popped to
second; Leibold flied out to center; E. Collins grounded out
(third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Reds 2, White Sox 0. **(1-2-3 inning)20**

REDS 8TH: Neale grounded out (pitcher to first); Wingo singled;
Ring grounded into a double play (pitcher to shortstop to first)
[Wingo out at second]; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 2, White Sox
0.

WHITE SOX 8TH: Weaver popped to second; Jackson struck out;
Felsch singled to left; Gandil struck out; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB.
Reds 2, White Sox 0. **(1-2-3 inning)21**

REDS 9TH: Rath popped to catcher in foul territory; Daubert
flied out to left; Groh popped to catcher in foul territory; 0
R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 2, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 9TH: Risberg grounded out (pitcher to first); Schalk
walked; MURPHY BATTED FOR CICOTTE; Murphy flied out to center;
Leibold lined to third; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Reds 2, White Sox
0. **(1-2-3 inning)22**

Final Totals R H E LOB

Reds	2	5	2	1
White Sox	0	3	2	10

World Series Game 5: (Cincinnati up 3-1)

Played on Monday, October 6, 1919

at Comiskey Park I

Starting Lineups:

Cincinnati Reds		Chicago White Sox	
1. Rath	2b	Leibold	rf
2. Daubert	1b	E. Collins	2b
3. Groh	3b	Weaver	3b
4. Roush	cf	Jackson	lf
5. Duncan	lf	Felsch	cf
6. Kopf	ss	Gandil	1b
7. Neale	rf	Risberg	ss
8. Rariden	c	Schalk	c
9. Eller	p	Williams	p

REDS 1ST: **Jimmy Smith ejected by HP umpire Cy Rigler sometime in game; Rath walked;** Daubert out on a sacrifice bunt (catcher to first) [Rath to second]; Groh flied out to center; Roush grounded out (first to pitcher); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 1ST: **Leibold walked; Debut game for Hod Eller; E. Collins grounded out** (shortstop to first) [Leibold to second]; **Weaver singled to pitcher** [Leibold to third]; Jackson popped to third; Felsch flied out to left; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0.

REDS 2ND: Duncan struck out; Kopf popped to catcher in foul territory; Neale struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 2ND: Gandil struck out; Risberg was called out on strikes; Schalk was called out on strikes; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0. **(1-2-3 inning) 23**

REDS 3RD: Rariden grounded out (first unassisted); Eller popped to third; Rath popped to first in foul territory; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 3RD: Williams was called out on strikes; Leibold was called out on strikes; E. Collins struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0. **(1-2-3 inning) 24**

REDS 4TH: Daubert flied out to center; Groh flied out to center;

Roush reached on an error by Risberg [Roush to first]; Roush stole second; Duncan flied out to left; 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 4TH: Weaver grounded out (pitcher to first); Jackson grounded out (pitcher to first); Felsch struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0. **(1-2-3 inning)25**

REDS 5TH: Kopf singled; Neale forced Kopf (shortstop to second); Neale was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop); Rariden flied out to center; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 5TH: Gandil grounded out (second to first); Risberg grounded out (third to first); Schalk singled to left; Williams struck out; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Reds 0, White Sox 0. **(1-2-3 inning)26**

REDS 6TH: Eller doubled to center [Eller to third (error by Felsch)]; Rath singled to right [Eller scored]; Daubert out on a sacrifice bunt (third to first) [Rath to second]; Groh walked; Roush tripled to center [Rath scored, Groh scored]; Ray Schalk ejected by HP umpire Cy Rigler; LYNN REPLACED SCHALK (PLAYING C); Duncan out on a sacrifice fly (left unassisted) [Roush scored]; Kopf flied out to center; 4 R, 3 H, 1 E, 0 LOB. Reds 4, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 6TH: Leibold grounded out (third to first); E. Collins flied to center; Weaver grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 4, White Sox 0. **(1-2-3 inning)27**

REDS 7TH: Neale grounded out (second to first); Rariden flied out to right; Eller struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 4, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 7TH: Jackson grounded out (second to first); Felsch popped to catcher in foul territory; Gandil flied out to center; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 4, White Sox 0. **(1-2-3 inning)28**

REDS 8TH: Rath lined to left; Daubert flied out to center; Groh flied out to center; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 4, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 8TH: Risberg flied out to right; Lynn flied out to left; MURPHY BATTED FOR WILLIAMS; Murphy struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 4, White Sox 0. **(1-2-3 inning)29**

REDS 9TH: MAYER REPLACED MURPHY (PITCHING); Roush reached on an error by E. Collins [Roush to first]; Duncan walked [Roush to second]; Kopf out on a sacrifice bunt (third to first) [Roush to third, Duncan to second]; Neale grounded out (shortstop to first) [Roush scored (unearned), Duncan to third]; Rariden grounded out (second to first); 1 R (0 ER), 0 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Reds 5, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 9TH: Leibold grounded out (second to first); E. Collins grounded out (shortstop to first); Weaver tripled; Jackson grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Reds 5, White Sox 0.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Reds	5	4	0	3
White Sox	0	3	3	4

World Series Game 6: (Cincinnati up 4-1)

Played on Tuesday, October 7, 1919

at Redland Field

Starting Lineups:

Chicago White Sox		Cincinnati Reds	
1. S. Collins	rf	Rath	2b
2. E. Collins	2b	Daubert	1b
3. Weaver	3b	Groh	3b
4. Jackson	lf	Roush	cf
5. Felsch	cf	Duncan	lf
6. Gandil	1b	Kopf	ss
7. Risberg	ss	Neale	rf
8. Schalk	c	Rariden	c
9. Kerr	p	Ruether	p

WHITE SOX 1ST: S. Collins popped to second; E. Collins lined to center; **Weaver singled to left**; **Jackson popped to third**; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 0. **(1-2-3 inning) 30**

REDS 1ST: Rath popped to shortstop; Daubert grounded out (pitcher to first); Groh doubled to right; Roush singled to shortstop [Groh out at third (shortstop to third)]; **Heinie Groh overran 3B**; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 0.

WHITE SOX 2ND: Felsch flied to right; Gandil grounded out (shortstop to first); Risberg flied out to right; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 0. **(1-2-3 inning) 31**

REDS 2ND: **Duncan reached on an error by Risberg** [Duncan to first]; **Kopf walked** [Duncan to second]; Neale forced Duncan (pitcher to third) [Kopf to second]; Rariden forced Neale (second to shortstop) [Kopf to third]; Ruether grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 2 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 0.

WHITE SOX 3RD: **Schalk walked**; Kerr out on a sacrifice bunt (third to second) [Schalk to second]; **S. Collins flied out to center**; **E. Collins lined to left**; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 0.

REDS 3RD: Rath grounded out (second to first); Daubert singled to right; Groh struck out while Daubert stole second; Roush was hit by a pitch; Duncan doubled [Daubert scored, Roush scored]; Kopf flied to center; 2 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 2.

WHITE SOX 4TH: Weaver flied out to left; Jackson popped to catcher in foul territory; Felsch singled to center; Gandil grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 2. **(1-2-3 inning)32**

REDS 4TH: Neale tripled to right; Rariden grounded out (second to first); Ruether doubled to left [Neale scored]; Rath reached on an error by Risberg [Ruether scored (unearned) (no RBI), Rath to second]; the throw hit Dutch Ruether on the back; Rath stole third; Daubert hit into a double play (left to catcher) [Rath out at home]; 2 R (1 ER), 2 H, 1 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 0, Reds 4.

WHITE SOX 5TH: Risberg walked; Schalk walked [Risberg to second]; Kerr singled [Risberg to third, Schalk to second]; S. Collins flied out to center; E. Collins sacrifice flied into a double play to center [Risberg scored, Kerr out at second (center to third)]; Dickie Kerr ran to 2B but Ray Schalk was still there; 1 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 1, Reds 4.

REDS 5TH: Groh flied out to center; Roush flied out to right; Duncan reached on an error by Felsch [Duncan to third]; Kopf grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 1, Reds 4.

WHITE SOX 6TH: Weaver doubled to left; Jackson singled to center [Weaver scored]; Felsch doubled [Jackson scored]; RING REPLACED RUETHER (PITCHING); Gandil popped to first; Risberg grounded out (shortstop to first) [Felsch to third]; Schalk singled to left [Felsch scored]; Schalk stole second; Kerr grounded out (third to first); 3 R, 4 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 4, Reds 4.

REDS 6TH: Neale singled; Rariden flied out to right; Ring struck out; Neale was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 4, Reds 4.

WHITE SOX 7TH: LEIBOLD BATTED FOR S. COLLINS; Leibold grounded out (shortstop to first); E. Collins flied out to center; Weaver grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 4, Reds 4. **(1-2-3 inning)33**

REDS 7TH: LEIBOLD STAYED IN GAME (PLAYING RF); Rath singled to center; Daubert out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Rath to second]; Groh walked; Roush grounded into a double play (shortstop to second to first) [Groh out at second]; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 4, Reds 4.

WHITE SOX 8TH: Jackson walked; Felsch flied out to right; Gandil walked [Jackson to second]; Risberg hit into a double play (center to second) [Jackson out at third]; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 4, Reds 4. **(1-2-3 inning)34**

REDS 8TH: Duncan popped to first in foul territory; Kopf lined to pitcher; Neale singled to right; Rariden singled to pitcher [Neale to second]; Ring forced Rariden (shortstop to second); 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. White Sox 4, Reds 4.

WHITE SOX 9TH: Schalk struck out; Kerr grounded out (pitcher to first); Leibold walked; Leibold stole second; E. Collins flied out to center; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 4, Reds 4.

(1-2-3 inning) 35

REDS 9TH: Rath grounded out (third to first); Daubert singled to center; Groh forced Daubert (shortstop to second); Groh was caught stealing second (catcher to second); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 4, Reds 4.

WHITE SOX 10TH: Weaver doubled; On a bunt Jackson singled [Weaver to third]; Felsch struck out; Gandil singled to center [Weaver scored, Jackson to second]; Risberg lined into a double play (shortstop to second) [Jackson out at second]; 1 R, 3 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 5, Reds 4.

REDS 10TH: Roush grounded out (second to first); Duncan popped to catcher in foul territory; Kopf grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 5, Reds 4.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
White Sox	5	10	3	8
Reds	4	11	0	8

World Series Game 7: (Cincinnati up 4-2)

Played on Wednesday, October 8, 1919

at Redland Field

Starting Lineups:

Chicago White Sox		Cincinnati Reds	
1. S. Collins	cf	Rath	2b
2. E. Collins	2b	Daubert	1b
3. Weaver	3b	Groh	3b
4. Jackson	lf	Roush	cf
5. Felsch	rf	Duncan	lf
6. Gandil	1b	Kopf	ss
7. Risberg	ss	Neale	rf
8. Schalk	c	Wingo	c
9. Cicotte	p	Sallee	p

WHITE SOX 1ST: S. Collins singled to center; E. Collins out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [S. Collins to second]; Weaver flied out to center; Jackson singled to left [S. Collins scored, Jackson to first (error by Daubert; assists by Duncan, Groh, Daubert and Rath)]; On a bunt Felsch singled [Jackson to second]; Gandil forced Felsch (shortstop to second); 1 R, 3 H, 1

E, 2 LOB. White Sox 1, Reds 0.

REDS 1ST: Rath reached on an error by E. Collins [Rath to first]; Daubert popped to second; Groh struck out; Roush forced Rath (second to shortstop); 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 1, Reds 0.

WHITE SOX 2ND: Risberg grounded out (shortstop to first); Schalk lined to right; Cicotte grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 1, Reds 0. **(1-2-3 inning) 36**

REDS 2ND: Duncan flied out to center; Kopf singled; Neale popped to third in foul territory; Kopf was caught stealing second (catcher to shortstop); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 1, Reds 0.

WHITE SOX 3RD: S. Collins singled to pitcher; E. Collins singled to shortstop [S. Collins to second]; Weaver lined into a double play (shortstop to first) [E. Collins out at first]; Jackson singled to left [S. Collins scored]; Felsch forced Jackson (shortstop to second); 1 R, 3 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 2, Reds 0.

REDS 3RD: Wingo walked; Sallee flied out to right; Rath forced Wingo (shortstop to second); Daubert grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 2, Reds 0.

WHITE SOX 4TH: Gandil flied out to right; Risberg popped to first in foul territory; Schalk singled to third; Cicotte flied out to center; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 2, Reds 0. **(1-2-3 inning) 37**

REDS 4TH: Groh grounded out (second to first); Roush grounded out (second to first); Duncan grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 2, Reds 0.

WHITE SOX 5TH: S. Collins flied out to right; E. Collins singled to center; Weaver reached on an error by Groh [E. Collins to second, Weaver to first]; Jackson reached on an error by Rath [E. Collins to third, Weaver to second, Jackson to first]; Felsch singled to center [E. Collins scored (unearned), Weaver scored (unearned), Jackson to second]; FISHER REPLACED SALLEE (PITCHING); Gandil grounded out (pitcher to first) [Jackson to third, Felsch to second]; Risberg struck out; 2 R (0 ER), 2 H, 2 E, 2 LOB. White Sox 4, Reds 0.

REDS 5TH: Kopf flied out to left; Neale singled to left; Wingo walked [Neale to second]; RUETHER BATTED FOR FISHER; Ruether popped to third in foul territory; Rath grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. White Sox 4, Reds 0.

WHITE SOX 6TH: LUQUE REPLACED RUETHER (PITCHING); Schalk flied out to left; Cicotte struck out; S. Collins doubled to left; E. Collins struck out (catcher to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 4, Reds 0. **(1-2-3 inning) 38**

REDS 6TH: Daubert struck out; Groh doubled; Roush grounded out (pitcher to first) [Groh to third]; Duncan singled to center

[Groh scored]; Kopf forced Duncan (second to shortstop); 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. White Sox 4, Reds 1.

WHITE SOX 7TH: Weaver struck out; Jackson grounded out (second to first); Felsch struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 4, Reds 1. **(1-2-3 inning)39**

REDS 7TH: Neale struck out; Wingo walked; Luque struck out; Rath singled to center [Wingo to second]; Daubert grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. White Sox 4, Reds 1.

WHITE SOX 8TH: Gandil popped to shortstop; **Risberg reached on an error by Roush** [Risberg out at second (center to shortstop)]; Schalk grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 4, Reds 1. **(1-2-3 inning)40**

REDS 8TH: Groh flied out to left; Roush grounded out (second to first); Duncan grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 4, Reds 1.

WHITE SOX 9TH: Cicotte struck out; S. Collins flied out to center; E. Collins grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. White Sox 4, Reds 1. **(1-2-3 inning)41**

REDS 9TH: Kopf popped to second in foul territory; Neale flied out to left; Wingo singled to center; MAGEE BATTED FOR LUQUE; Magee singled to right [Wingo to second]; SMITH RAN FOR MAGEE; Rath flied to right; **Debut game for Jimmy Smith**; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. White Sox 4, Reds 1.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
White Sox	4	10	1	7
Reds	1	7	4	9

World Series Game 8: (Cincinnati up 4-3)

Played on Thursday, October 9, 1919

at Comiskey Park I

Starting Lineups:

Cincinnati Reds		Chicago White Sox	
1. Rath	2b	Leibold	cf
2. Daubert	1b	E. Collins	2b
3. Groh	3b	Weaver	3b
4. Roush	cf	Jackson	lf
5. Duncan	lf	Felsch	rf
6. Kopf	ss	Gandil	1b
7. Neale	rf	Risberg	ss
8. Rariden	c	Schalk	c

9. Eller

p

Williams

p

REDS 1ST: Rath popped to shortstop; Daubert singled to center; Groh singled to right [Daubert to second]; Roush doubled to right [Daubert scored, Groh to third]; Duncan doubled to left [Groh scored, Roush scored]; JAMES REPLACED WILLIAMS (PITCHING); Kopf walked; **Debut game for Bill James**; Neale struck out; Rariden singled to right [Duncan scored, Kopf to third]; Rariden stole second; Eller flied to right; 4 R, 5 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Reds 4, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 1ST: Leibold singled to left; E. Collins doubled [Leibold to third]; Weaver was called out on strikes; Jackson popped to shortstop; Felsch struck out; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Reds 4, White Sox 0.

REDS 2ND: Rath was called out on strikes; Daubert flied out to left; Groh singled to first; Roush doubled to center [Groh scored, Roush out at third (center to shortstop to catcher to third to second)]; **Edd Roush overran 2B**; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 5, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 2ND: Gandil lined to first; Risberg walked; Rariden dropped a foul fly hit by Schalk for an error; Schalk singled to left [Risberg to second]; James popped to third in foul territory; Leibold struck out; 0 R, 1 H, 1 E, 2 LOB. Reds 5, White Sox 0. **(1-2-3 inning) 42**

REDS 3RD: Duncan grounded out (third to first); Kopf grounded out (third to first); Neale walked; Neale was caught stealing second (catcher to second); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 5, White Sox 0.

WHITE SOX 3RD: E. Collins lined to left; Weaver popped to second; Jackson homered; Felsch grounded out (shortstop to first); 1 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 5, White Sox 1.

REDS 4TH: Rariden lined to first; Eller was hit by a pitch; Rath singled to second [Eller to second]; Daubert singled to center [Eller out at home (center to catcher), Rath to third (on throw to home), Daubert to second]; Groh popped to second; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Reds 5, White Sox 1.

WHITE SOX 4TH: Gandil flied to center; Risberg struck out; Schalk grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 5, White Sox 1. **(1-2-3 inning) 43**

REDS 5TH: Roush grounded out (second to first); Duncan lined to second; Kopf tripled; Neale singled to left [Kopf scored]; Neale stole second; Rariden grounded out (shortstop to first); 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Reds 6, White Sox 1.

WHITE SOX 5TH: James struck out; Leibold grounded out (shortstop to first); E. Collins grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 6, White Sox 1. **(1-2-3 inning) 44**

REDS 6TH: **Eller singled to second**; Rath walked [Eller to

second]; WILKINSON REPLACED JAMES (PITCHING); On a bunt Daubert reached on an error by Schalk [Eller to third, Rath to second, Daubert to first]; Groh struck out; Roush singled to second [Eller scored (unearned), Rath scored, Daubert to third]; Duncan singled to center [Daubert scored, Roush to third (on throw to 3b), Duncan to second]; Kopf walked; Neale forced Roush (third to catcher) [Duncan to third, Kopf to second]; Kopf was picked off second (catcher to shortstop); 3 R (2 ER), 3 H, 1 E, 2 LOB. Reds 9, White Sox 1.

WHITE SOX 6TH: Weaver singled to right; Jackson flied to center; Felsch flied out to center; Gandil flied out to right; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Reds 9, White Sox 1.

REDS 7TH: Rariden flied out to right; Eller struck out; Rath walked; Rath stole second; Daubert walked; Groh flied out to center; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Reds 9, White Sox 1.

WHITE SOX 7TH: Risberg popped to second; Schalk popped to catcher in foul territory; Wilkinson struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Reds 9, White Sox 1. **(1-2-3 inning)45**

REDS 8TH: Roush was hit by a pitch; Duncan out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Roush to second]; Kopf popped to third; Neale walked; Rariden singled to left [Roush scored, Neale to third, Rariden to second (on throw to home)]; Eller grounded out (shortstop to first); 1 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Reds 10, White Sox 1.

WHITE SOX 8TH: Leibold flied to right; E. Collins singled to center; Weaver doubled to right [E. Collins to third]; Jackson doubled to right [E. Collins scored, Weaver scored]; Felsch popped to first; Gandil tripled to right [Jackson scored]; Greasy Neale lost the ball in the sun; Risberg reached on an error by Roush [Gandil scored (unearned) (no RBI)]; Schalk grounded out (second to first); 4 R (3 ER), 4 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Reds 10, White Sox 5.

REDS 9TH: Rath singled to shortstop; Daubert out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Rath to second]; Groh flied out to center; Roush grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Reds 10, White Sox 5.

WHITE SOX 9TH: MURPHY BATTED FOR WILKINSON; Murphy was hit by a pitch; Leibold flied to center; E. Collins singled to center [Murphy to second]; Weaver flied to right [Murphy to third]; E. Collins stole second; Jackson grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Reds 10, White Sox 5.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Reds	10	16	2	12
White Sox	5	10	1	8

Numbers don't Lie: using statistics to show (possible if not down-right cheating) how a fix could have happened.

Season trends:

C. W Sox patterns 88-52

Win sks 4>m	9
Longest stk	10
Lose 3>m	4
Longest stk	4(4x)
B to B losses	15

Patterns T/Wins

1st half	63
Wins	39
Losses	24
2nd half	77
Wins	49
Losses	28
Ties	0
<hr/>	
1st 32 games	W/L/T
4/23 - 6/1	24-8-0
Last 32 games	W/L/T
8/22 - 9/28	19-13-0
Good stretch	W/L/T
4/23 - 5/31	24-7-0
Good stretch	W/L/T
8/15 - 9/17	24-6-0
Bad stretch	W/L/T
6/1 - 6/27	9-15-0
Bad stretch	W/L/T
7/12 - 8/8	15-11-0

Pitching stats:

Regular Season	POS	G	GS	CG	W	L	IP	ERA	H	R	Ratio = H/R	Ratio = BB/SO	BB	SO	ERR	
Eddie Cicotte	P	40	35	30	29	7	306.2	1.82	256	77	3.32	0.45	49	110	3	
Lefty Williams	P	41	40	27	23	11	297.0	2.64	265	104	2.55	0.46	58	125	3	
Dickey Kerr	P	39	17	10	13	7	212.1	2.88	208	78	2.67	0.81	64	79	4	
Red Faber	P	25	20	9	11	9	162.1	3.83	185	92	2.01	1.00	45	45	5	
G. Lowdermilk	P	20	11	5	5	5	96.2	2.79	95	44	2.16	1.00	43	43	4	
Dave Danforth	P	15	1	0	1	2	41.2	7.78	58	44	1.32	1.18	20	17	0	
Bill James	P	5	5	3	3	2	39.1	2.52	39	12	3.25	1.27	14	11	1	
F. Shellenback	P	8	4	2	1	3	35.0	5.14	40	24	1.67	1.60	16	10	0	
Erskine Mayer	P	6	2	0	1	3	23.2	8.37	30	23	1.30	1.22	11	9	0	
Roy Wilkinson	P	4	1	1	1	1	22.0	2.05	21	9	2.33	2.00	10	5	0	
John Sullivan	P	4	2	1	0	1	15.0	4.20	24	15	1.60	0.89	8	9	3	
Win Noyes	P	1	1	0	0	0	6.0	7.50	10	5	2.00	0.00	0	4	0	
Tom McGuire	P	1	0	0	0	0	3.0	9.00	5	4	1.25	0.00	3	0	0	
Joe Benz	P	1	0	0	0	0	2.0	0.00	2	1	2.00	0.00	0	0	0	
C. Robertson	P	1	1	0	0	1	2.0	9.00	5	2	2.50	0.00	0	1	0	
Pat Ragan	P	1	0	0	0	0	1.0	0.00	1	0	0.00	0.00	0	0	0	
Reb Russell	P	1	0	0	0	0	0.0	0.00	1	0	0.00	0.00	1	0	0	
Totals				88	88	52	1263.1	3.04	1245	534	2.33	0.73	342	468	23	132

Position Players:

Player	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO	AVG	OBP	ERR	Fld %
Ray Schalk	C	131	394	57	111	34	51	25	0.282	0.367	13	0.981
Chick Gandil	1B	115	441	54	128	60	20	20	0.290	0.325	3	0.997
Eddie Collins	2B	140	518	87	165	80	68	27	0.319	0.400	20	0.974
Buck Weaver	3B	140	571	89	169	75	11	21	0.296	0.315	12	0.963
Swede Risberg	SS	119	414	48	106	38	35	38	0.256	0.317	2	0.991
S. Jackson	LF	139	516	79	181	96	60	10	0.351	0.422	8	0.968
Happy Felsch	CF	135	502	68	138	86	40	35	0.275	0.336	14	0.966
Nemo Leibold	RF	122	434	81	131	26	72	30	0.302	0.404	17	0.923
Totals		1241	4271	629	1268	541	388	246	0.287	0.351	109	0.969

Not a real dominant team by the stats but it does establish patterns for their season. In the first 31 games, the Sox never lost back-to-back. It wasn't until later in the season that the back-to-back losses crept in. This could have established what they were going to do during the World Series. Even though the Sox only won the Pennant by 3 games, they positioned themselves to be ahead in the last month of the season to where they did not have to have a huge lead to win the league. Bad stretches were not going to derail the Sox's effort to get into the World Series.

Comparison of Season trends – White Sox vs Reds:

C. W Sox patterns 88-52

Win sks 4>m	9
Longest stk	10
Lose 3>m	4
Longest stk	4(4x)
B to B losses	15

Patterns T/Wins

1st half	63
Wins	39
Losses	24
2nd half	77
Wins	49
Losses	28
Ties	0

1st 32 games **W/L/T**

4/23 - 6/1 24-8-0

Last 32 games **W/L/T**

8/22 - 9/28 19-13-0

Good stretch **W/L/T**

4/23 - 5/31 24-7-0

Good stretch **W/L/T**

8/15 - 9/17 24-6-0

Bad stretch **W/L/T**

6/1 - 6/27 9-15-0

Bad stretch **W/L/T**

7/12 - 8/8 15-11-0

5 year split	W	L	Standing
1914	70	84	T-6
1915	93	61	3
1916	89	65	2
1917	100	54	1-(WS win)
1918	57	67	6

409 331 0.553

C Reds patterns 96-44

Win sks 4>m	10
Longest stk	10
Lose 3>m	2
Longest stk	4
B to B losses	9

Patterns T/Wins

1st half	64
Wins	41
Losses	23
2nd half	76
Wins	55
Losses	21
Ties	0

1st 32 games **W/L/T**

4/23 - 6/1 18-14-0

Last 32 games **W/L/T**

8/21 - 9/28 22-10

Good stretch **W/L/T**

6/6 - 7/12 29-8-0

Good stretch **W/L/T**

7/24 - 8/26 31-7-0

Bad stretch **W/L/T**

5/2 - 6/5 14-15-0

Bad stretch **W/L/T**

8/30 - 9/28 15-10-0

5 year split	W	L	Standing
1914	60	94	8
1915	71	83	7
1916	60	93	T-7
1917	78	76	4
1918	68	60	3

337 406 0.454

The two teams were even. This makes a fix even look better. Two evenly matched teams, the difference was the Sox had two titles and were in the upper echelon of the American League for the first 18 years of the NL vs AL. Cincinnati was a bottom dweller of the NL with a few upper division finishes (3) prior to the 1919 World Series.

The Reds did show a climb in the standings from 1917 to 1919, a good case for last to first for a five-year period. If a fix was in this is a classic match-up for it to happen.

Overall, the Sox did not follow the patterns of the regular season. They had more errors than they averaged during the regular season. Season average = 0.79 / World Series average = 2.0 twice as many. I have taken three eight game spans from the Sox regular season and matched it to the World Series:

First eight game span: 4/23 - 5/2: total runs = 40 / total hits = 76 / hit/run ratio = 1.9 Errors = 13
 Second eight game span: 6/1 - 6/10: total runs = 33 / total hits = 72 / hit/run ratio = 2.2 Errors = 9
 Third eight game span: 9/19 - 9/28: total runs = 46 / total hits = 90 / hit/run ratio = 2.0 Errors = 13.
 The Sox had patterns like the World Series, but in a 140-game season those patterns get hidden. They don't show their ugly head until each game means something. When every inning can mean a win or loss of a title. So did the eight White Sox who were kicked out, sit down before the Series, and look at their season stats and say 'Hey we did this back on this date, we should duplicate that.' No, I think they played less than stellar and did not take advantage of some scoring opportunities.

World Series stats:

Ind. Stats														
World Series	POS	G	GS	CG	W	L	ERA	IP	H	R	Ratio = H/R	Ratio = BB/SO	BB	SO
Eddie Cicotte	P	3	3	2	1	2	2.91	21.2	19	9	2.11	0.71	5	7
Dickey Kerr	P	2	2	2	2	0	1.42	19.0	14	4	3.50	0.50	3	6
Lefty Williams	P	3	3	1	0	3	6.61	16.1	12	12	1.00	2.00	8	4
Roy Wilkinson	P	2	0	0	0	0	3.68	7.1	9	4	2.25	1.33	4	3
Bill James	P	1	0	0	0	0	5.79	4.2	8	4	2.00	1.50	3	2
G. Lowdermilk	P	1	0	0	0	0	9.00	1.0	2	1	2.00	0.00	1	0
Erskine Mayer	P	1	0	0	0	0	0.00	1.0	0	1	0.00	0.00	1	0
							3.68							

World Series	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO	AVG	OBP	ERR	Fld %
Ray Schalk	C	8	23	1	7	2	4	2	0.304	0.429	1	0.978
Chick Gandil	1B	8	30	1	7	5	1	3	0.233	0.258	1	0.988
Eddie Collins	2B	8	31	2	7	1	1	2	0.226	0.273	2	0.962
Buck Weaver	3B	8	34	4	11	0	0	2	0.324	0.324	0	1.000
Swede Risberg	SS	8	25	3	2	0	5	3	0.080	0.233	4	0.930
S. Jackson	LF	8	32	5	12	6	1	2	0.375	0.394	0	1.000
Happy Felsch	CF	8	26	2	5	3	1	4	0.192	0.222	2	0.909
Nemo Leibold	RF	5	18	0	1	0	2	3	0.056	0.150	0	1.000
Shano Collins	OF	4	16	2	4	0	0	0	0.250	0.250	0	1.000
Fred McMullin	UT	2	2	0	1	0	0	0	0.500	0.500	0	0.000
Eddie Murphy	OF	3	2	0	0	0	0	1	0.000	0.333	0	0.000
Byrd Lynn	C	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0.000	0.000	0	0.000
									0.224	0.274	10	0.965

What stands out is **Swede Risberg** errors. He committed 4 errors in eight games. For the 1919 regular season he committed two errors. **Eddie Cicotte** had a 1.82 ERA for the season. In the Series, he committed three errors (not counting HBPs), had a 2.91 ERA and using the formula of BB/SO ratio (Walks to Strikeouts) was 0.71. For the season his ratio was 0.49. In other words, he wasn't striking anyone out. **Eddie Collins**, Hall of Famer second baseman, batted a poultry .226 with an On-Base-Percentage (OBP) of .273. For the season, he was clipping at .319 batting average with a .400 OBP. If you go back to the Play-by-Play, He did nothing when runners were in place and his best showing was Game 1 when he went 1/3. **'Shoeless' Joe Jackson**, was he part of the 'fix'? Statistics say no. He batted 12 for 32 for .375 BA/.394 OBP/had 6 RBIs/with only two strikeouts. Not a recipe for 'taking part in a fix,' or was it? Joe Jackson played better in the World Series than he did during the regular season, but he was kicked out of baseball for his role in the 'fix'??

Player	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO		AVG	OBP		ERR	Fld %
S. Jackson	LF	139	516	79	181	96	60	10		0.351	0.422		8	0.968

White Sox WS Roster

1919 World Series	POS
Eddie Cicotte	P
Dickey Kerr	P
Lefty Williams	P
Roy Wilkinson	P
Bill James	P
G. Lowdermilk	P
Erskine Mayer	P
Ray Schalk	C
Chick Gandil	1B
Eddie Collins	2B
Buck Weaver	3B
Swede Risberg	SS
S. Jackson	LF
Happy Felsch	CF
Nemo Leibold	RF
Shano Collins	OF
Fred McMullin	UT
Eddie Murphy	OF
Byrd Lynn	C

Three players from the roster above played for the following teams: Eddie Collins and Eddie Murphy played for the 1914 Philadelphia Athletics. Eddie Collins broke into the Major Leagues in 1906 with Athletics. Worked his way into a starting position at 2nd base. Played in six World Series (1910-1911-1913-1914-1917-1919). He was with the Athletics for a total of eight years and was part of the \$100,000.00 in-field that Connie Mack assembled for three years. Eddie Collins played a total of 25 years in the Majors. Elected to the Hall of Fame in 1939. Probably one of the best 2nd basemen in the Majors at that time. He was a player manager from 1924 to 1929. He passed away in 1951.

Eddie Murphy broke into the league in 1912 with the Philadelphia Athletics as an outfielder. Became a starter for two years, 1913-1914. Played in two World Series (1913-1914). After the 1914 Series, Connie Mack traded all his starters. Murphy and Collins ended up with the Chicago White Sox's for the 1915 season.

Nemo Leibold came into the Majors in 1913 with Cleveland Naps. Played for two/half seasons (1913-1915), was traded to Chicago and was there until 1920. Leibold finished his career with the Washington Senators from 1923-1925. In 1921-1923 he played for the Boston Red Sox's. Was a starter on and off throughout his career, started in the 1919 World Series and played in 1924-1925 Series for the Washington Senators.

Why are these three significant for throwing the World Series? We will begin with Eddie Collins. The Philadelphia Athletics was a dominant team for the first 14 years when the Western League changed to the American League in 1901. The Athletics went to the World Series in 1905-1910-1911-1913-1914-1929-1930-1931 and won in 1910-1911-1913-1929-1930. Eddie Collins played in four of those World Series with 1914 being his last with Athletics. Collins was part of the '\$100,00.00 In-Field' that Connie Mack assembled after the 1911 World Series. Chick Gandil at 1st Base, Collins at 2nd Base, Swede Risberg at SS, and Buck Weaver at 3rd Base made up the notorious \$100,000.00 In-Field. This group won the World Series in 1910-1911, 1913 and were a shoe-in for the 1914 Series. Collins, a career .300 hitter posted a .214 BA for the Series. He also batted a .226 in the 1919 World Series. Here is Collins's box line for the 1914 and 1919 World Series:

E. Collins	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO		AVG	OBP		ERR	Fld %
1914 WS	2B	4	14	0	3	1	2	1		0.214	0.313		0	1.000
1919 WS	2B	8	31	2	7	1	1	2		0.226	0.273		2	0.962

The 1914 Series was a 4-game sweep and the 1919 Series went 8 games, but the stats are close to being identical. Compare to the other World Series that he played in:

1910	2B	5	21	5	9	3	2	0		0.429	0.478		0	1.000
1911	2B	6	21	4	6	1	2	3		0.286	0.348		3	0.921
1913	2B	5	19	5	8	3	1	2		0.421	0.450		0	0.972
1917	2B	6	22	4	9	2	2	3		0.409	0.458		0	1.000

Anyone can have a bad series. Players get tired and concentration levels start wandering, but Collins was good. He never really had a bad season, played clutch in the World Series and was HOF 2nd Baseman. So, how can you explain the sub-par play in two World Series. Cannot explain, that's the issue.

Eddie Murphy came over in a 1914 trade with the Athletics. As a starting out-fielder for the Athletics, he played a significant role in the Athletics dominance from 1912-1914. Murphy rode the bench because the White Sox already established starters ('Shoeless' Joe Jackson, Happy Felsch, and Nemo Leibold.) Eddie Murphy played 238 games for the White Sox from 1915-1921. He started the out-field after the trade but by the next year he was on the bench. Played in three World Series (1913-1914 with Athletics and 1919 with the White Sox's.) and I'm sure was privy to the on-goings of the 'Fix' in 1919.

Box-Line for Eddie Murphy/World Series:

Eddie Murphy														
World Series	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO		AVG	OBP		ERR	Fld %
1913	OF	5	22	2	5	0	2	0		0.227	0.292		0	1.000
1914	RF	4	16	2	3	0	2	2		0.188	0.278		0	1.000
1919	OF	3	2	0	0	0	0	1		0.000	0.333		0	0.000

Nemo Leibold came to the White Sox in a trade with Cleveland in 1915. He became a starting out-fielder in 1917 and played through the 1920 season before being traded to the Boston Red Sox's in 1921. Played in four World Series (1917-1919 with the White Sox's and 1924-1925 with the Washington Senators.) Nemo was just your average out-fielder trying to make a living in professional baseball. He was a .266 career hitter and had a .161 BA in the four World Series. He was a part time starter for most of his career. So why a starter in the 1919 World Series? Cannot explain that one either.

Box-Line for Nemo Leibold/World Series:

Nemo Leibold														
World Series	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO		AVG	OBP		ERR	Fld %
1917	OF	2	5	1	2	2	1	1		0.400	0.500		0	1.000
1919	RF	5	18	0	1	0	2	3		0.056	0.150		0	1.000
1924	OF	3	6	1	1	0	1	0		0.167	0.286		0	1.000
1925	CF	3	2	1	1	2	1	0		0.500	0.667		0	1.000

Synopsis of 1919 World Series

After comparing rosters, looking at the play by play, comparing statistics from the regular season to the World Series, all indications show patterns of 'fixing' the series. Even the Federal Court did not find any wrongdoing. Judge Landis threw out eight White Sox for life was still not a complete definition of throwing the World Series. The Dutch Leonard Affair does not prove the series was thrown, but what it does it puts a perspective into how the World Series was thrown. The White Sox were the overwhelming favorite to win. They won in 1917 and had most of the key players from that team still on the 1919 roster. Sports writers were talking sweep, a lot of money was being exchanged.

The deception started early in the 1919 season. The Sox started out 24-7 and probably saw they were heads and shoulders above the rest of the AL. The fix was on. It also did not help the cause with players despising Charlie Cominsky and his cheap ways of not paying his top players. All of this fed into the 'Fix' as the season progressed. Once the Sox secured the AL Pennant, focus turned to the Fall Classic.

Cincinnati won the NL Pennant. Sox knew this was the perfect set up for a true 'Fix' to happen. Game 1 was set for Oct. 1 and the 'Fix' was put into motion. Top of the 1st inning, Sox get a single and a put out at 2nd on an attempted steal, with the next batter striking out. Cicotte, starting pitcher, plunks the 1st Cincinnati batter on the 1st pitch.....The rest is the perception of what you think happened.....



(j)

Sixth Series

1924 World Series

New York Giants vs. Washington Senators

Overwhelming favorite: New York Giants



(k)

Perception

We come to the last series. The New York Giants vs. the Washington Senators. 'Big Train' Walter Johnson's Senators against John McGraw's Giants. The Giants were the pinnacle of the National League. From 1903-1938 the Giants appeared in 12 World Series, winning four of them. John McGraw was the manager of the Giants starting in 1902 and managing till 1932, he built a foundation based on grit and talent. He guided the Giants to nine World Series appearances, finishing no worse than fourth in the NL (John McGraw's Giants were last only 3x in his tenure.) He compiled 2726 wins to 1934 losses for a 0.585 winning percentage. In 1924, this would be McGraw's fourth WS appearance in a row (1921-22-23-24 / winning 2-losing 2)

The Senators were bottom dwellers in the AL. Even though having Walter Johnson as their ace in the rotation, it was never enough to get to the World Series until 1924. This would be the Senators first appearance of three (1924-25-33.)

The following essay outlines a plan for a 'fix' of the 1924 World Series:

Mystery and Tragedy: The O'Connell-Dolan Scandal

By Lowell Blaisdell

One of the most famous scandals of baseball history is the O'Connell-Dolan bribe fiasco of September 1924. It was the last of the cycle of "fixes" or attempted fixes that afflicted the game in the period 1917 to 1924. It is distinguished from most of the earlier ones because in those cases we were reasonably

sure what took place. What baseball fan does not know the details of the most notorious of all sports scandals, the sellout of the 1919 World Series by the Chicago White (Black) Sox? Likewise, the slippery dealings of Hal Chase which brought his near expulsion are common knowledge. The reasons for the blacklisting of such middle-level figures as Heinie Zimmerman and Claude Hendrix, and the expulsion of Shufflin' Phil Douglas are less well known, but the O'Connell-Dolan affair wrecks of mystery to this day. If we look at the scandal six decades later, does greater light emerge than at the time?

Let it be observed from the beginning that it is much too late now to dispel fully the clouds of uncertainty and to let in the full light of day. However, examining the evidence with the greater freedom from bias or loyalties that the passage of time provides, certain probabilities - given the nature of most human relationships - emerge, and from these it is possible to construct a plausible scenario as to what transpired.

We need first an understanding of the key events comprising the crisis. As the Giants and Dodgers came down the stretch in 1924, they found themselves in a neck-and-neck race. As the last weekend arrived, the Giants had a game-and-a-half lead. However, if, playing at home, they would lose three straight to the lowly Phillies, while the Dodgers were taking a pair from the even more lowly Braves, Brooklyn could still win by a game. Thus, given the Giants' position in playing a poor team at home, there was some, but - one would think - not overwhelming, temptation to engage in a shady gimmick to ensure victory. The questionable incident indeed occurred.

Before the game of Saturday, September 27, utility outfielder Jimmy O'Connell of the Giants, at the instigation of Coach Cozy Dolan, sounded out Phillies shortstop Heinie Sand as to whether, for \$500, he might be willing to avoid "bearing down hard." Afterwards, O'Connell also contended that Giant stars Frankie Frisch, Ross Youngs, and George Kelly had spoken with him before the game about the feeler. At any rate, Sand rejected O'Connell's invitation. Growing worried during the game, Sand that evening reported the bribe offer to his manager, Art Fletcher. The latter immediately took the matter to the executive level. Within a short time, the crisis fell into Judge Landis' lap. On September 30 and October 6 and 7, the Commissioner held hearings. It is from the transcript of these hearings (New York Times, January 11, 1925) that the main body of the evidence in the O'Connell-Dolan case stems. At these sessions, O'Connell, Dolan, Sand, Frisch, Kelly, and Youngs testified.

We can best try to diminish the mystery by exploring a series of questions. First, did a bribe attempt take place? Of this there is no doubt. Sand testified that O'Connell offered him \$500. Weightier, O'Connell admitted that he did. Could O'Connell have done such a thing strictly on his own? Surely not, since, as a fringe player, he was in no position financially or in terms of prestige to be throwing his own money around. Who, then, put O'Connell up to it? O'Connell reported that Dolan had.

Dolan testified before Landis twice, on September 30 and on October 7. On the decisive first occasion, his evasive answers led Judge Landis - and would have led many another in the Commissioner's position - to conclude that Dolan had invited O'Connell to commit his act. Though the events had occurred only three days before, Dolan indicated that he could not remember anything. Even when Landis, with O'Connell in the same room, asked Dolan point-blank whether he had requested O'Connell to speak to Sand, Dolan, instead of answering with a resounding denial, took several minutes of presumably deep thought to come up with the answer that he could not remember whether he had suggested a bribe or not! Having received notice from Landis that because of this he was banished, Dolan turned up to testify for a second time on October 7. On this occasion he stated with great vehemence that whenever he said

that he could not remember something, this was his unique way of specifying that he knew nothing whatsoever about that something, and that he was entirely innocent of promoting a bribe. Landis refused to accept that any sensible person, when asked a question that invited a simple negative as the answer, would reply by saying that he did not remember, and that claiming lack of recollection was a way of saying "No."

Why was it Sand who was approached? This is a critical point. Players Frisch, Youngs, and Kelly contended that the whole sorry, disconnected story was only a case of O'Connell being led into self-entrapment through failure to comprehend playing field levity. This version was firmly believed by Freddie Lindstrom, for instance. However, the fact that Sand was the player singled out makes the kidding explanation quite improbable. The Phillies lineup featured only mediocrities, except perhaps for the centerfielder, Cy Williams, an archetypal Baker Bowl slugger. But, regardless of degrees of skill, shortstop is a vital position where many a game could be decided by two or three belated reactions.

Even more significant than the position Sand played was his relationship to O'Connell. According to O'Connell, Dolan had asked him if he knew Sand. Indeed, O'Connell knew Sand. Both came from the San Francisco Bay area. They had played against each other in the Pacific Coast League. During an investigation by Assistant New York District Attorney George N. Brothers, it even came out that at one time O'Connell and Sand had been roommates. In fact, because it might make trouble for O'Connell, Sand briefly had been reluctant to report the bribe offer, but his second base partner, Horace Ford, advised him to do so (New York Times, January 28, 1925). Is it plausible to conclude that it was sheer coincidence that the player whom O'Connell was asked to sound out was, not merely a friend, but even a one-time roommate? As for the "kidding" theory, that Dolan would be indulging in kidding when inviting a player to bribe another player seems equally implausible. Nor did Dolan suggest such a possibility in his testimony. Neither could the misunderstood kidding have emanated from the three players, since two of them denied so much as saying a word to O'Connell on September 27, and the third said that the few words that they exchanged had nothing to do with Sand. Are we to infer, then, that Frisch, Youngs, and Kelly were supporting players in a bribe attempt; it seems fairly likely they were?

Why would three stars have "set up" a young player like O'Connell? Of course, they did not intend. They counted on the encompassing protection of the players' so-called code against tattling. From beginning to end, everything related to the bribe proposition was strictly verbal. If Sand proved amenable, surely at least he would not talk. But the players underestimated the powerful incentive that had been created for anyone who received a feeler to report it. Judge Landis had expelled, not only the seven "Black Sox" who had actively engaged in a scheme to lose games in the 1919 World Series fix, but the eighth, Buck Weaver, whose sin it was, not to "throw" games himself, but only to fail to report the others. Regarding the Giant players, they also probably thought that if by any chance Sand should talk, then surely their own teammate, O'Connell, would know enough to deny categorically Sand's allegations.

This brings us to O'Connell's personality, another crucial factor in the case. Why would he lend himself as a go-between in the transmission of a bribe offer? The testimony before Landis suggests that O'Connell was a rather naive young man, easily influenced by others. He was well liked by his teammates. He liked to warm up each day with Kelly who also was a Bay area native. For a young player to do something pleasing to the well-established stars would enhance his standing in their eyes.

But when Sand told his story, O'Connell's naivete had another effect: it made him belatedly very honest, and he confirmed it! Had Jimmy O'Connell chosen to lie, it would have been his word against Sand's. Under these circumstances, Landis might have had his suspicions, but, in the absence of third-party testimony, his worst punishment for O'Connell hardly could have been greater than the imposition of a period of suspension. But, since O'Connell admitted offering a bribe, Landis expelled him. In an era of "sell-outs", the Commissioner no doubt felt that he had to be severe. In a later day, O'Connell might have gotten off easier.

Since he had disbarred O'Connell as a self-confessed briber and Dolan as a self-implicated one, why did Landis not expel Frisch, Youngs, and Kelly as well? The answer is that the players flatly denied speaking to O'Connell about Sand. It was their word against O'Connell's. In the absence of any independent evidence, and, based on the usual assumption of innocence over guilt, Landis had no choice but to accept their statements as made. Unlike Dolan, the three players unmistakably denied involvement. As for Dolan's ineptitude, his testimony suggests an uneducated and not very intelligent person.

Did the surface events of the O'Connell-Dolan scandal disguise anything deeper? Specifically, could Manager John McGraw or a front-office executive have instigated the scheme? Certainly, there is no reason to suspect any officials. As for McGraw, it is no secret that the old Oriole fell far short of being a saint. Throughout his career, he displayed a ferocious desire to win, regardless of cost. Back in 1908 there had been a scandal when it came out that, just prior to the pennant playoff game in which Three Finger Brown defeated the Giants' Mathewson to give the Cubs their third straight pennant, the Giants' team doctor/trainer had tried to bribe the umpires. Some suspected that McGraw was behind this act, although he was never so named. The later episode bears a suspicious resemblance to the earlier one, particularly when it is noted that Cozy Dolan was regarded as a McGraw lackey as much as a coach. Thus, it is not improbable that McGraw was behind the 1924 incident.

In 1924, the prospects of achieving what he needed were good - one victory, along with a Dodger loss, in three home games against a seventh-place club (virtually what, in fact, occurred), or two wins - whereas in 1908 he was in a dead-heat with no more games to play against one of the great teams in baseball history. In the latter circumstances, why take the chance? Landis probably should have ordered McGraw to testify at his hearings. But he had spoken to him briefly before they started, and nothing in the manager's behavior suggested anything suspicious. Moreover, Dolan and O'Connell, even after their expulsion, did not name him. O'Connell, like Dolan, testified twice, and Landis repeatedly asked him whether he could add any names to those he had originally implicated, but he said that there were none.

Perhaps even more weighty than the McGraw issue is whether gamblers could have set the bribe wheels in motion. It is extremely unlikely. A letter did appear in the sensationalist New York Mirror, October 6, 1924, claiming that Broadway gamblers, to protect \$100,000 in bets, had inspired the bribe. Neither Landis nor later Assistant District Attorney Brothers could come up with a shred of evidence to substantiate this. More important, does the Sand proposition sound like the way gamblers operate? They like the sure thing that prior understanding provides. O'Connell testified that there was no previous discussion of his deed; Dolan asked him, and, without cogitating over the implications, he plunged into it. This is not how gamblers navigate. Moreover, Sand was offered a paltry \$500. At least verbally, gamblers would be much more generous than that.

Overall, it looks as if the O'Connell-Dolan disaster was an ill-considered, near spur-of-the moment player-instigated bribe scheme. It can be better understood by analogy to a player-initiated episode some years earlier. Over Labor Day weekend, 1917, the White Sox, involved in a tight race with the Red Sox, swept a series with the Tigers. The felines' play was exceptionally torpid, notably in bases stolen on them, which abounded. After the 1919 scandal became public, it came out that the Sox, as a team assessment, had awarded small stipends to several of the Tigers for their efforts. Something of this sort probably was afoot in the offer to Sand. If anything should misfire, as indeed it did, the "kidding" story was the fallback position.

Is it disillusioning to think that three Hall of Famers probably were fringe figures in a bribe attempt? Remember that two even more famous heroes, Ty Cobb and Tris Speaker, barely averted condemnation in the belated airing of a 1919 "thrown game" allegation. In the case of Frisch, Kelly, and Youngs, it might be slightly consoling to think that they were not trying to throw their own games, but merely to act as accomplices in seeking to induce an opponent to ease up against their team.

The most memorable feature of the scandal is the sad outcome for the three principals. Even for Cozy Dolan, it might be possible to generate a twinge of sympathy. After all - as he tried rather inarticulately to explain to Judge Landis at his second audience - it was no fun not knowing what to do with himself, after having just been barred from the only living he knew. It is possible that the incident injured Sand as well. After 1924 the fans booed him regularly as a "squealer". Could not this have been a factor in his fadeout as a major leaguer after only six years? Most of all, the episode meant tragedy for Jimmy O'Connell. The irony is that, when confronted with Sand, had he chosen to lie, the likelihood is that his baseball life would have been saved. Truth, we say, is like virtue: it is its own reward. Try telling that to Jimmy O'Connell. A young player with a promising future, he told the truth - and it cost him his career. He wound up playing for a Ft. Bayard, New Mexico, team in the outlaw Copper/Frontier League with Hal Chase, Chick Gandil, and others of that ilk.

Play-by-Play context

Using the *Play-by-Play* context, the hi-lighted areas show negative and positive plays in which the New York Giants squandered scoring chances and had fielding errors. The Giants had numerous scoring chances to tie or go ahead in several of the games, but strikeouts, pop flies, or untimely groundouts snuffed out opportunities. Here is the *Play-by-Play* in its entirety.

Key

Negative play

Positive play

Lead off hitter on base

1-2-3 inning

World Series Game 1

Played on Saturday, October 4, 1924 (D)

at Griffith Stadium

New York Giants		Washington Senators	
1. Lindstrom	3b	McNeely	cf
2. Frisch	2b	Harris	2b
3. Youngs	rf	Rice	rf
4. Kelly	cf	Goslin	lf
5. Terry	1b	Judge	1b
6. Wilson	lf	Bluege	3b
7. Jackson	ss	Peckinpaugh	ss
8. Gowdy	c	Ruel	c
9. Nehf	p	Johnson	p

GIANTS 1ST: **temporary seats were erected in LF; President Calvin Coolidge attended;** Lindstrom flied to center; On a bunt Frisch made an out to third; Youngs was called out on strikes; **Ross Youngs protested the called third strike vigorously and threw his bat toward the Giants' bench;** 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 0. **1-2-3 inning**

SENATORS 1ST: McNeely flied to left; Harris grounded out (shortstop to first); Rice popped to third in foul territory; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 0.

GIANTS 2ND: **Kelly homered; Terry singled to center;** Wilson struck out; Jackson walked [Terry to second]; **Gowdy lined into a double play to shortstop [Terry out at second (shortstop to second)];** 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 0.

SENATORS 2ND: Goslin grounded out (shortstop to first); Judge walked; Bluege struck out; Peckinpaugh flied to left; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 0.

GIANTS 3RD: Nehf grounded out (pitcher to first); Lindstrom struck out; Frisch doubled; Frisch was picked off second (catcher to shortstop); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 0. **1-2-3 inning**

SENATORS 3RD: **Ruel walked; Johnson grounded into a double play (shortstop to second to first)** [Ruel out at second]; McNeely walked; Harris popped to shortstop; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 0.

GIANTS 4TH: Youngs struck out; Kelly struck out; **Terry homered;** Wilson struck out; 1 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 2, Senators 0.

SENATORS 4TH: Rice flied to center; Goslin grounded out (second to first); Judge singled to right; Bluege grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 2, Senators 0.

GIANTS 5TH: Jackson struck out; Gowdy singled; Nehf forced Gowdy

(second to shortstop); Lindstrom flied to center; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 2, Senators 0.

SENATORS 5TH: Peckinpaugh popped to first in foul territory; Ruel flied to left; Johnson grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 2, Senators 0.

GIANTS 6TH: Frisch walked; Youngs struck out; Kelly flied to left; Terry popped to catcher in foul territory; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 2, Senators 0.

SENATORS 6TH: McNeely doubled to left; Harris grounded out (shortstop to first) [McNeely to third]; Rice grounded out (second to first) [McNeely scored]; Goslin singled to pitcher; Goslin was caught stealing second (catcher to second); 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 2, Senators 1.

GIANTS 7TH: Wilson singled to right; Jackson grounded into a double play (third to second to first) [Wilson out at second]; Gowdy walked; Nehf singled to right [Gowdy to second]; Johnson threw a wild pitch [Gowdy to third, Nehf to second]; Lindstrom grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Giants 2, Senators 1.

SENATORS 7TH: Judge lined to right; Bluege grounded out (pitcher to first); Peckinpaugh singled; Peckinpaugh stole second; Ruel walked; Johnson lined to second; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Giants 2, Senators 1.

GIANTS 8TH: Frisch popped to shortstop; Youngs doubled to left; Kelly grounded out (shortstop to first) [Youngs to third]; Terry was walked intentionally; Youngs was caught stealing home (catcher to third); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 2, Senators 1.

SENATORS 8TH: McNeely grounded out (third to first); Harris flied to left; Rice walked; Rice stole second; Goslin was called out on strikes; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 2, Senators 1.

GIANTS 9TH: Wilson singled to right; Jackson out on a sacrifice bunt (third to first) [Wilson to second]; Gowdy struck out; Nehf singled to right [Wilson out at home (right to catcher)]; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 2, Senators 1.

SENATORS 9TH: Judge was called out on strikes; Bluege singled; Peckinpaugh doubled to left [Bluege scored]; Ruel grounded out (shortstop to first) [Peckinpaugh to third]; Johnson flied to center; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 2, Senators 2.

GIANTS 10TH: Lindstrom struck out; Frisch singled to left; Youngs popped to second; Frisch stole second; Kelly struck out; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 2, Senators 2.

SENATORS 10TH: McNeely grounded out (third to first); Harris singled; Rice singled to right [Harris to second]; Goslin popped to shortstop; Judge flied to right; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Giants 2, Senators 2.

GIANTS 11TH: Terry flied to center; Wilson was called out on strikes; Jackson grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 2, Senators 2. **1-2-3 inning**

SENATORS 11TH: Bluege flied to center; Peckinpaugh popped to catcher in foul territory; Ruel grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 2, Senators 2.

GIANTS 12TH: Gowdy walked; Nehf singled to center [Gowdy to third (error by McNeely), Nehf to second]; BENTLEY BATTED FOR LINDSTROM; Bentley walked; SOUTHWORTH RAN FOR BENTLEY; Frisch forced Gowdy (second to catcher) [Nehf to third, Southworth to second]; Youngs singled to center [Nehf scored, Southworth to third, Frisch to second]; Kelly out on a sacrifice fly (left unassisted) [Southworth scored]; Terry singled to first [Frisch to third, Youngs to second]; Wilson lined to left; 2 R, 3 H, 1 E, 3 LOB. Giants 4, Senators 2.

SENATORS 12TH: SOUTHWORTH STAYED IN GAME (PLAYING CF); FRISCH CHANGED POSITIONS (PLAYING 3B); KELLY CHANGED POSITIONS (PLAYING 2B); SHIRLEY BATTED FOR JOHNSON; Shirley reached on an error by Jackson [Shirley to second]; McNeely flied to center; Harris singled to center [Shirley scored (unearned)]; Rice singled to center [Harris to third, Rice out at second (center to second)]; Goslin grounded out (second to first); 1 R (0 ER), 2 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Giants 4, Senators 3.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Giants	4	14	1	11
Senators	3	10	1	10

World Series Game 2: (NY Giants up 1-0)

Played on Sunday, October 5, 1924 (D)

at Griffith Stadium:

New York Giants		Washington Senators	
1. Lindstrom	3b	McNeely	cf
2. Frisch	2b	Harris	2b
3. Youngs	rf	Rice	rf
4. Kelly	1b	Goslin	lf
5. Meusel	lf	Judge	1b
6. Wilson	cf	Bluege	3b
7. Jackson	ss	Peckinpaugh	ss
8. Gowdy	c	Ruel	c
9. Bentley	p	Zachary	p

GIANTS 1ST: Lindstrom singled to center; Frisch singled to

center [Lindstrom to second]; On a bunt Youngs made an out to pitcher; Kelly reached on a fielder's choice [Lindstrom to third, Frisch to second (error by Harris)]; Meusel grounded into a double play (third to second to first) [Kelly out at second]; 0 R, 2 H, 1 E, 2 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 0.

SENATORS 1ST: McNeely grounded out (third to first); Harris grounded out (second to first); Rice singled to center; Rice stole second; Goslin homered [Rice scored]; Judge singled; Bluege forced Judge (third to second); 2 R, 3 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 2.

GIANTS 2ND: Wilson grounded out (second to first); Jackson grounded out (shortstop to first); Gowdy grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 2. **1-2-3 inning**

SENATORS 2ND: Peckinpaugh grounded out (third to first); On a bunt Ruel grounded out (catcher to first); Zachary walked; McNeely popped to catcher in foul territory; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 2.

GIANTS 3RD: Bentley lined to right; Lindstrom grounded out (shortstop to first); Frisch flied to right; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 2. **1-2-3 inning**

SENATORS 3RD: Harris walked; Rice out on a sacrifice bunt (third to first) [Harris to second]; Goslin struck out (catcher to first) [Harris to third on a passed ball]; Judge walked; Judge was picked off and caught stealing second (pitcher to second); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 2.

GIANTS 4TH: Youngs singled to left; Kelly grounded into a double play (second to shortstop to first) [Youngs out at second]; Meusel flied to right; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 2.

SENATORS 4TH: Bluege grounded out (third to first); Peckinpaugh popped to shortstop; Ruel was called out on strikes; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 2.

GIANTS 5TH: Wilson grounded out (pitcher to first); Jackson grounded out (shortstop to first); Gowdy grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 2. **1-2-3 inning**

SENATORS 5TH: Zachary was called out on strikes; McNeely grounded out (shortstop to first); Harris homered; Rice singled to center; Goslin struck out; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 3.

GIANTS 6TH: Bentley grounded out (third to first); Lindstrom walked; Frisch flied to right; Youngs popped to second; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 3.

SENATORS 6TH: Judge grounded out (first unassisted); Bluege struck out; Peckinpaugh grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 3.

GIANTS 7TH: Kelly walked; Meusel singled [Kelly to third]; Wilson grounded into a double play (third to second to first) [Kelly scored (no RBI), Meusel out at second]; Jackson flied to left; 1 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 3.

SENATORS 7TH: Ruel flied to left; Zachary was called out on strikes; McNeely grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 3.

GIANTS 8TH: Gowdy grounded out (shortstop to first); Bentley grounded out (pitcher to first); Lindstrom grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 3. **1-2-3 inning**

SENATORS 8TH: Harris grounded out (third to first); Rice grounded out (first to pitcher); Goslin grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 3.

GIANTS 9TH: Frisch walked; Youngs popped to shortstop; Kelly singled to right [Frisch scored]; Meusel grounded out (second to first) [Kelly to second]; Wilson singled to right [Kelly scored, Wilson to second (on throw to home)]; MARBERRY REPLACED ZACHARY (PITCHING); Jackson struck out; 2 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 3, Senators 3.

SENATORS 9TH: Judge walked; Bluege out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Judge to second]; Peckinpaugh doubled to left [Judge scored]; 1 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 3, Senators 4.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Giants	3	6	0	4
Senators	4	6	1	5

World Series Game 3: (Series tied 1-1)

Played on Monday, October 6, 1924 (D)

at Polo Grounds V:

Washington Senators		New York Giants	
1. Leibold	cf	Lindstrom	3b
2. Harris	2b	Frisch	2b
3. Rice	rf	Youngs	rf
4. Goslin	lf	Kelly	cf
5. Judge	1b	Terry	1b
6. Bluege	3b	Wilson	lf
7. Peckinpaugh	ss	Jackson	ss
8. Ruel	c	Gowdy	c
9. Marberry	p	McQuillan	p

SENATORS 1ST: Leibold grounded out (second to first); Harris flied to right; Rice walked; Goslin grounded out (second to

first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Senators 0, Giants 0.

GIANTS 1ST: Lindstrom was called out on strikes; Frisch flied to left; Youngs singled to left; Kelly grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Senators 0, Giants 0.

SENATORS 2ND: Judge singled to center; Bluege grounded into a double play (pitcher to second to first) [Judge out at second]; Peckinpaugh grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Senators 0, Giants 0.

GIANTS 2ND: Terry singled to right; Wilson struck out; Jackson reached on a fielder's choice [Terry to second (error by Harris; assist by Bluege)]; Gowdy singled to left [Terry scored (unearned)], Jackson to third, Gowdy out at second (left to third to second to third)]; Marberry threw a wild pitch [Jackson scored (unearned)]; McQuillan walked; Lindstrom walked [McQuillan to second]; Frisch was hit by a pitch [McQuillan to third, Lindstrom to second]; Youngs was called out on strikes; 2 R (0 ER), 2 H, 1 E, 3 LOB. Senators 0, Giants 2.

SENATORS 3RD: Ruel walked; Marberry forced Ruel (pitcher to second); Leibold flied to left; Harris popped to first in foul territory; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Senators 0, Giants 2.

GIANTS 3RD: MILLER REPLACED PECKINPAUGH (PLAYING 3B); BLUEGE CHANGED POSITIONS (PLAYING SS); Kelly singled; Roger Peckinpaugh left with a left leg injury incurred while running out his game-winning hit on Sunday; Terry singled to right [Kelly to third]; Wilson grounded into a double play (pitcher to shortstop to second to first) [Kelly scored (no RBI), Terry out at second]; Jackson struck out; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Senators 0, Giants 3.

SENATORS 4TH: Rice walked; Goslin popped to second; Judge doubled to left [Rice to third]; Bluege walked; Miller out on a sacrifice fly (left unassisted) [Rice scored]; Ruel walked [Judge to third, Bluege to second]; RYAN REPLACED MCQUILLAN (PITCHING); TATE BATTED FOR MARBERRY; Tate walked [Judge scored, Bluege to third, Ruel to second]; Leibold flied to left; 2 R, 1 H, 0 E, 3 LOB. Senators 2, Giants 3.

GIANTS 4TH: RUSSELL REPLACED TATE (PITCHING); Gowdy flied to center; Ryan homered; Lindstrom flied to right; Frisch singled to center; Youngs flied to left; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Senators 2, Giants 4.

SENATORS 5TH: Harris flied to center; Rice grounded out (second to first); Goslin popped to second; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Senators 2, Giants 4.

GIANTS 5TH: Kelly singled to left; Terry popped to shortstop; Wilson forced Kelly (second unassisted); Jackson popped to third; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Senators 2, Giants 4.

SENATORS 6TH: Judge lined to center; Bluege struck out; Miller singled to shortstop; Ruel flied to right; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB.

Senators 2, Giants 4.

GIANTS 6TH: Gowdy reached on an error by Miller; Ryan out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Gowdy to second]; Lindstrom doubled to right [Gowdy scored (unearned)]; Frisch popped to third in foul territory; Youngs grounded out (second to first); 1 R (0 ER), 1 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Senators 2, Giants 5.

SENATORS 7TH: MCNEELY BATTED FOR RUSSELL; McNeely flied to left; Leibold walked; Harris was called out on strikes; Rice singled [Leibold to second]; Goslin grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Senators 2, Giants 5.

GIANTS 7TH: MARTINA REPLACED MCNEELY (PITCHING); Kelly was called out on strikes; Terry popped to catcher in foul territory; Wilson flied to left; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Senators 2, Giants 5. **1-2-3 inning**

SENATORS 8TH: Judge grounded out (first unassisted); Bluege singled to left; Miller walked [Bluege to second]; Ruel grounded out (shortstop to first) [Bluege to third, Miller to second]; SHIRLEY BATTED FOR MARTINA; Shirley singled to third [Bluege scored, Miller to third]; Leibold grounded out (second to first); 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Senators 3, Giants 5.

GIANTS 8TH: SPEECE REPLACED SHIRLEY (PITCHING); Jackson singled to pitcher; Jackson stole second; Gowdy singled to right [Jackson to third]; Ryan grounded out (pitcher to first) [Jackson scored, Gowdy to second]; Lindstrom flied to center [Gowdy to third]; On a bunt Frisch singled to pitcher [Gowdy out at home (pitcher to catcher)]; 1 R, 3 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Senators 3, Giants 6.

SENATORS 9TH: Harris singled; Rice popped to third; On a bunt Goslin singled to pitcher [Harris to second]; Judge singled to right [Harris to third, Goslin to second]; JONNARD REPLACED RYAN (PITCHING); SOUTHWORTH REPLACED KELLY (PLAYING CF); Bluege walked [Harris scored, Goslin to third, Judge to second]; WATSON REPLACED JONNARD (PITCHING); Miller popped to third in foul territory; Ruel forced Judge (third unassisted); 1 R, 3 H, 0 E, 3 LOB. Senators 4, Giants 6.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Senators	4	9	2	13
Giants	6	12	0	8

World Series Game 4: (NY Giants up 2-1)

Played on Tuesday, October 7, 1924 (D)

at Polo Grounds V:

Washington Senators		New York Giants	
1. McNeely	cf	Lindstrom	3b
2. Harris	2b	Frisch	2b
3. Rice	rf	Youngs	rf
4. Goslin	lf	Kelly	1b
5. Judge	1b	Meusel	lf
6. Bluege	ss	Wilson	cf
7. Ruel	c	Jackson	ss
8. Miller	3b	Gowdy	c
9. Mogridge	p	Barnes	p

SENATORS 1ST: McNeely grounded out (shortstop to first); Harris was called out on strikes; Rice grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Senators 0, Giants 0.

GIANTS 1ST: Lindstrom walked; Frisch grounded out (second to first) [Lindstrom to second]; Youngs reached on an error by Bluege [Lindstrom scored (unearned) (no RBI), Youngs to first]; Kelly flied to center [Youngs to second]; Meusel walked; Wilson grounded out (second to first); 1 R (0 ER), 0 H, 1 E, 2 LOB. Senators 0, Giants 1.

SENATORS 2ND: Goslin singled to center; Judge popped to first; Bluege singled to third [Goslin to second]; Ruel grounded out (third to first) [Goslin to third, Bluege to second]; Miller grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Senators 0, Giants 1.

GIANTS 2ND: Jackson flied to center; Gowdy grounded out (second to first); Barnes walked; Lindstrom singled to right [Barnes to second]; Frisch popped to second; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Senators 0, Giants 1.

SENATORS 3RD: Mogridge struck out; McNeely singled to left; Harris singled to right [McNeely to second]; Rice grounded out (second to first) [McNeely to third, Harris to second]; Goslin homered [McNeely scored, Harris scored]; Judge grounded out (first to pitcher); 3 R, 3 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Senators 3, Giants 1.

GIANTS 3RD: Youngs was called out on strikes; Kelly struck out; Meusel flied to left; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Senators 3, Giants 1. **1-2-3 inning**

SENATORS 4TH: Bluege singled to left; Ruel out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Bluege to second]; Miller flied to left; Mogridge was called out on strikes; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Senators 3, Giants 1.

GIANTS 4TH: Wilson flied to left; Jackson grounded out (third to first); Gowdy flied to left; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Senators 3, Giants 1. **1-2-3 inning**

SENATORS 5TH: McNeely singled to left; Harris singled to left [McNeely to third]; Barnes threw a wild pitch [McNeely scored, Harris to second]; Rice popped to third; Goslin singled to left

[Harris scored]; Judge flied to center; Goslin was caught stealing second (catcher to second); 2 R, 3 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Senators 5, Giants 1.

GIANTS 5TH: TERRY BATTED FOR BARNES; Terry grounded out (second to first); On a bunt Lindstrom singled; Frisch flied to right; Youngs forced Lindstrom (second to shortstop); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Senators 5, Giants 1.

SENATORS 6TH: BALDWIN REPLACED TERRY (PITCHING); Bluege popped to second; Ruel grounded out (shortstop to first); Miller flied to center; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Senators 5, Giants 1.

GIANTS 6TH: Kelly doubled to center; Meusel grounded out (shortstop to first) [Kelly to third]; Wilson grounded out (shortstop to first) [Kelly scored]; Jackson grounded out (shortstop to first); 1 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Senators 5, Giants 2.

SENATORS 7TH: Mogridge struck out; McNeely doubled to left; Harris flied to center [McNeely to third]; Rice flied to left; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Senators 5, Giants 2.

GIANTS 7TH: Gowdy grounded out (second to first); SOUTHWORTH BATTED FOR BALDWIN; On a bunt Southworth reached on an error by Miller; Lindstrom forced Southworth (third to second); Frisch grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Senators 5, Giants 2.

SENATORS 8TH: DEAN REPLACED SOUTHWORTH (PITCHING); Goslin singled; Judge singled to left [Goslin to third (error by Meusel), Judge to second]; Bluege singled to center [Goslin scored, Judge scored (unearned), Bluege to second (on throw to home)]; Ruel popped to first in foul territory; Miller popped to second; Mogridge struck out; 2 R (1 ER), 3 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Senators 7, Giants 2.

GIANTS 8TH: Youngs walked; Kelly flied to center; Meusel walked [Youngs to second]; MARBERRY REPLACED MOGRIDGE (PITCHING); Wilson doubled to right [Youngs scored, Meusel out at home (right to second to catcher)]; Jackson grounded out (first unassisted); 1 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Senators 7, Giants 3.

SENATORS 9TH: McNeely struck out; Harris grounded out (shortstop to first); Rice grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Senators 7, Giants 3.

GIANTS 9TH: Gowdy singled to right [Gowdy to third (error by Rice)]; BENTLEY BATTED FOR DEAN; Bentley struck out; Lindstrom singled to second [Gowdy scored (unearned)]; Frisch walked [Lindstrom to second]; Youngs forced Frisch (first to shortstop) [Lindstrom to third]; Kelly struck out; 1 R (0 ER), 2 H, 1 E, 2 LOB. Senators 7, Giants 4.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Senators	7	13	3	5
Giants	4	6	1	9

World Series Game 5: (Series tied 2-2)

Played on Wednesday, October 8, 1924 (D)

at Polo Grounds V:

Washington Senators		New York Giants	
1. McNeely	cf	Lindstrom	3b
2. Harris	2b	Frisch	2b
3. Rice	rf	Youngs	rf
4. Goslin	lf	Kelly	cf
5. Judge	1b	Terry	1b
6. Bluege	ss	Wilson	lf
7. Ruel	c	Jackson	ss
8. Miller	3b	Gowdy	c
9. Johnson	p	Bentley	p

SENATORS 1ST: McNeely lined to third; Harris flied to left; Rice popped to first; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Senators 0, Giants 0.

GIANTS 1ST: Lindstrom singled to center; Frisch popped to third in foul territory; Youngs flied to center; Lindstrom was caught stealing second (catcher to second); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Senators 0, Giants 0.

SENATORS 2ND: Goslin singled to first; Judge flied to left; Bluege forced Goslin (first to second to shortstop); Ruel walked [Bluege to second]; Miller grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Senators 0, Giants 0.

GIANTS 2ND: Kelly popped to third in foul territory; Terry grounded out (first unassisted); Wilson popped to first in foul territory; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Senators 0, Giants 0.

1-2-3 inning

SENATORS 3RD: Johnson singled to left [Johnson out at second (left to second to first)]; On a bunt McNeely singled to third; Harris singled to first [McNeely to second]; Rice popped to catcher; Goslin grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 3 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Senators 0, Giants 0.

GIANTS 3RD: Jackson singled; Gowdy struck out; Bentley singled to right [Jackson to third]; Lindstrom singled to third [Jackson scored, Bentley to second]; Frisch reached on a fielder's choice [Bentley to third, Lindstrom to second]; Youngs lined into a double play (right to pitcher to catcher) [Bentley out at home]; 1 R, 3 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Senators 0, Giants 1.

SENATORS 4TH: Judge singled to right; Bluege out on a sacrifice

bunt (pitcher to first) [Judge to second]; Ruel grounded out (shortstop to first) [Judge to third]; Miller singled to right [Judge scored, Miller out at second (right to second)]; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Senators 1, Giants 1.

GIANTS 4TH: Kelly struck out; Terry tripled; Wilson reached on a fielder's choice [Terry out at home (pitcher to third), Wilson to second]; Jackson popped to second; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Senators 1, Giants 1.

SENATORS 5TH: Johnson grounded out (shortstop to first); McNeely popped to first; Harris struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Senators 1, Giants 1.

GIANTS 5TH: Gowdy singled to right; Bentley homered [Gowdy scored]; Lindstrom popped to catcher in foul territory; Frisch doubled to center; Youngs was hit by a pitch; Kelly grounded into a double play (shortstop to second to first) [Youngs out at second]; 2 R, 3 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Senators 1, Giants 3.

SENATORS 6TH: Rice struck out; Goslin struck out; Judge singled to right; Bluege struck out; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Senators 1, Giants 3.

GIANTS 6TH: Terry walked; Wilson struck out; Jackson forced Terry (right to second); Gowdy popped to second; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Senators 1, Giants 3.

SENATORS 7TH: Ruel walked; Miller grounded out (first unassisted) [Ruel to second]; Johnson flied to center; McNeely walked; Harris flied to right; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Senators 1, Giants 3.

GIANTS 7TH: Bentley grounded out (first to pitcher); Lindstrom singled to center; Frisch popped to second; Youngs singled to right [Lindstrom to third]; Lindstrom was caught stealing home (catcher to second to first to second to catcher); 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Senators 1, Giants 3.

SENATORS 8TH: Rice grounded out (second to first); Goslin homered; Judge singled to right; MCQUILLAN REPLACED BENTLEY (PITCHING); Bluege grounded out (second to first) [Judge to second]; Ruel grounded out (third to first); 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Senators 2, Giants 3.

GIANTS 8TH: Kelly singled to left; Terry walked [Kelly to second]; Wilson reached on an error by Johnson on a sacrifice bunt [Kelly to third, Terry to second]; Jackson out on a sacrifice fly (left unassisted) [Kelly scored]; Gowdy forced Wilson (third to second) [Terry to third]; McQuillan singled [Terry scored (unearned), Gowdy to second]; Lindstrom singled to left [Gowdy scored (unearned), McQuillan to second]; Frisch forced Lindstrom (shortstop to second); 3 R (1 ER), 3 H, 1 E, 2 LOB. Senators 2, Giants 6.

SENATORS 9TH: LEIBOLD BATTED FOR MILLER; Leibold flied to center; TATE BATTED FOR JOHNSON; Tate walked; TAYLOR RAN FOR

TATE; Taylor advanced to second because of defensive indifference [Taylor to second]; McNeely struck out; Harris flied to left; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Senators 2, Giants 6.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Senators	2	9	1	9
Giants	6	13	0	8

World Series Game 6: (NY Giants up 3-2)

Played on Thursday, October 9, 1924 (D)

at Griffith Stadium:

New York Giants		Washington Senators	
1. Lindstrom	3b	McNeely	cf
2. Frisch	2b	Harris	2b
3. Youngs	rf	Rice	rf
4. Kelly	1b	Goslin	lf
5. Meusel	lf	Judge	1b
6. Wilson	cf	Bluege	3b
7. Jackson	ss	Peckinpaugh	ss
8. Gowdy	c	Ruel	c
9. Nehf	p	Zachary	p

GIANTS 1ST: On a bunt Lindstrom grounded out (third to first); Frisch doubled to right; Youngs reached on a fielder's choice [Frisch out at third (pitcher to third to second), Youngs to second]; Kelly singled to center [Youngs scored]; Meusel flied to right; 1 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 0.

SENATORS 1ST: McNeely walked; Harris forced McNeely (third to second); Harris was picked off and caught stealing second (pitcher to first to shortstop); Rice singled to right; Goslin reached on an error by Kelly [Rice to second]; Judge struck out; 0 R, 1 H, 1 E, 2 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 0.

GIANTS 2ND: Wilson was called out on strikes; Jackson grounded out (second to first); Gowdy singled; Nehf flied to center; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 0.

SENATORS 2ND: Bluege grounded out (second to first); Peckinpaugh singled to third; Ruel flied to left; Zachary was called out on strikes; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 0.

GIANTS 3RD: Lindstrom lined to right; Frisch doubled to right; Youngs grounded out (second to first) [Frisch to third]; Kelly grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 0.

SENATORS 3RD: McNeely popped to shortstop; Harris grounded out (shortstop to first); Rice popped to third in foul territory; 0

R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 0.

GIANTS 4TH: Meusel grounded out (shortstop to first); Wilson singled to right; Jackson grounded into a double play (second to shortstop to first) [Wilson out at second]; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 0.

SENATORS 4TH: Goslin flied to right; Judge popped to shortstop; Bluege grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 0.

GIANTS 5TH: Gowdy grounded out (shortstop to first); Nehf flied to right; Lindstrom grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 0. **1-2-3 inning**

SENATORS 5TH: **Peckinpaugh singled to left**; Ruel out on a sacrifice bunt (pitcher to first) [Peckinpaugh to second]; Zachary grounded out (first unassisted) [Peckinpaugh to third]; McNeely walked; **McNeely stole second; Harris singled to right [Peckinpaugh scored, McNeely scored, Harris to second (on throw to home)]**; Rice was called out on strikes; 2 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 2.

GIANTS 6TH: Frisch popped to catcher in foul territory; Youngs grounded out (catcher to first); Kelly grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 2. **1-2-3 inning**

SENATORS 6TH: Goslin struck out; Judge grounded out (pitcher to first); Bluege walked; Bluege stole second; Peckinpaugh was walked intentionally; **Ruel grounded out (pitcher to first)**; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 2.

GIANTS 7TH: Meusel popped to second; Wilson singled to right; Jackson flied to left; Gowdy popped to second; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 2.

SENATORS 7TH: On a bunt Zachary grounded out (catcher to first); McNeely popped to first; Harris flied to center; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 2.

GIANTS 8TH: SNYDER BATTED FOR NEHF; Snyder flied to right; Lindstrom struck out; Frisch grounded out (second to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 2. **1-2-3 inning**

SENATORS 8TH: RYAN REPLACED SNYDER (PITCHING); Rice grounded out (second to first); Goslin was called out on strikes; **after the first two called strikes, Goose Goslin stepped out of the box; HP umpire Bill Klem ordered Rosy Ryan to pitch but it was a ball; Senators manager Bucky Harris came to HP to protest; when play resumed, Klem called the third strike**; Judge walked; Bluege grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 2.

GIANTS 9TH: Youngs popped to third; Kelly singled to right; **SOUTHWORTH RAN FOR KELLY; Meusel forced Southworth (shortstop to second); Roger Peckinpaugh's leg gave out during the play and he had to be carried off the field; Joe Judge was slightly hurt**

when the ball hit him while attempting to scoop Bucky Harris' low return throw; TAYLOR REPLACED PECKINPAUGH (PLAYING 3B); BLUEGE CHANGED POSITIONS (PLAYING SS); Wilson struck out; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 1, Senators 2.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Giants	1	7	1	5
Senators	2	4	0	7

World Series Game 7: (Series tied 3-3)

Played on Friday, October 10, 1924 (D)

at Griffith Stadium:

New York Giants		Washington Senators	
1. Lindstrom	3b	McNeely	cf
2. Frisch	2b	Harris	2b
3. Youngs	rf	Rice	rf
4. Kelly	cf	Goslin	lf
5. Terry	1b	Judge	1b
6. Wilson	lf	Bluege	ss
7. Jackson	ss	Taylor	3b
8. Gowdy	c	Ruel	c
9. Barnes	p	Ogden	p

GIANTS 1ST: Lindstrom struck out; Frisch walked; MOGRIDGE REPLACED OGDEN (PITCHING); Youngs struck out; Kelly grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 0.

SENATORS 1ST: McNeely grounded out (third to first); Harris struck out; Rice grounded out (pitcher to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 0.

GIANTS 2ND: Terry grounded out (second to first); Wilson grounded out (shortstop to first); Jackson reached on an error by Taylor; Gowdy singled to left [Jackson to second]; **Barnes struck out;** 0 R, 1 H, 1 E, 2 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 0.

SENATORS 2ND: Goslin struck out; Judge lined to second; Bluege grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 0.

GIANTS 3RD: Lindstrom grounded out (third to first); On a bunt Frisch singled; Youngs popped to first; **Kelly forced Frisch (shortstop to second);** 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 0.

SENATORS 3RD: Taylor struck out; Ruel grounded out (pitcher to first); Mogridge was called out on strikes; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0

LOB. Giants 0, Senators 0.

GIANTS 4TH: Terry was called out on strikes; Wilson grounded out (shortstop to first); Jackson grounded out (shortstop to first); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 0. **1-2-3 inning**

SENATORS 4TH: McNeely struck out; Harris homered; Rice lined to left; Goslin grounded out (first unassisted); 1 R, 1 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 1.

GIANTS 5TH: Gowdy popped to second; Barnes grounded out (shortstop to first); Lindstrom doubled to left; Frisch flied to left; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 1.

SENATORS 5TH: Judge grounded out (first to pitcher); Bluege grounded out (shortstop to first); Taylor was called out on strikes; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 0, Senators 1.

GIANTS 6TH: Youngs walked; Kelly singled to center [Youngs to third]; MEUSEL BATTED FOR TERRY; MARBERRY REPLACED MOGRIDGE (PITCHING); Meusel out on a sacrifice fly (right unassisted) [Youngs scored]; Wilson singled to center [Kelly to third]; Jackson reached on an error by Judge [Kelly scored (unearned) (no RBI), Wilson to second]; Gowdy reached on an error by Bluege [Wilson scored (unearned) (no RBI), Jackson to third]; Barnes flied to right; Lindstrom struck out; 3 R (1 ER), 2 H, 2 E, 2 LOB. Giants 3, Senators 1.

SENATORS 6TH: MEUSEL STAYED IN GAME (PLAYING LF); WILSON CHANGED POSITIONS (PLAYING CF); KELLY CHANGED POSITIONS (PLAYING 1B); Ruel grounded out (third to first); Marberry grounded out (third to first); McNeely flied to right; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 3, Senators 1.

GIANTS 7TH: Frisch popped to catcher in foul territory; Youngs walked; Kelly grounded out (third to first) [Youngs to second]; Meusel grounded out (pitcher unassisted); 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 3, Senators 1.

SENATORS 7TH: Harris singled to shortstop; Rice grounded into a double play (first to shortstop) [Harris out at second]; Goslin singled to right; Judge flied to center; 0 R, 2 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 3, Senators 1.

GIANTS 8TH: Wilson struck out; Jackson reached on an error by Bluege; Gowdy flied to left; Barnes struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Giants 3, Senators 1.

SENATORS 8TH: Bluege popped to catcher in foul territory; LEIBOLD BATTED FOR TAYLOR; Leibold doubled to left; Ruel singled to first [Leibold to third]; TATE BATTED FOR MARBERRY; Tate walked [Ruel to second]; SHIRLEY RAN FOR TATE; McNeely flied to left; Harris singled to left [Leibold scored, Ruel scored, Shirley to second]; NEHF REPLACED BARNES (PITCHING); Rice grounded out (first unassisted); 2 R, 3 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Giants 3, Senators 3.

GIANTS 9TH: MILLER REPLACED LEIBOLD (PLAYING 3B); JOHNSON REPLACED SHIRLEY (PITCHING); Lindstrom popped to third; Frisch tripled to center; Youngs was walked intentionally; Kelly struck out; Youngs stole second; Meusel grounded out (third to first); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Giants 3, Senators 3.

SENATORS 9TH: Goslin grounded out (second to first); Judge singled to center; Bluege reached on a fielder's choice [Judge to third (error by Jackson; assist by Kelly)]; MCQUILLAN REPLACED NEHF (PITCHING); Miller grounded into a double play (shortstop to second to first) [Bluege out at second]; 0 R, 1 H, 1 E, 1 LOB. Giants 3, Senators 3.

GIANTS 10TH: Wilson walked; Jackson was called out on strikes; Gowdy grounded into a double play (pitcher to shortstop to first) [Wilson out at second]; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 3, Senators 3.

SENATORS 10TH: Ruel grounded out (second to first); Johnson flied to center; McNeely struck out; 0 R, 0 H, 0 E, 0 LOB. Giants 3, Senators 3.

GIANTS 11TH: GROH BATTED FOR MCQUILLAN; Groh singled to right; SOUTHWORTH RAN FOR GROH; Lindstrom out on a sacrifice bunt (first to second) [Southworth to second]; Frisch struck out; Youngs was walked intentionally; Kelly struck out; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Giants 3, Senators 3.

SENATORS 11TH: BENTLEY REPLACED SOUTHWORTH (PITCHING); Harris flied to right; Rice flied to center; Goslin doubled; Judge was walked intentionally; YOUNGS CHANGED POSITIONS (PLAYING LF); MEUSEL CHANGED POSITIONS (PLAYING RF); Bluege forced Judge (shortstop to second); 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 2 LOB. Giants 3, Senators 3.

GIANTS 12TH: Meusel singled to right; Wilson struck out; Jackson forced Meusel (shortstop to second); Gowdy flied to left; 0 R, 1 H, 0 E, 1 LOB. Giants 3, Senators 3.

SENATORS 12TH: YOUNGS CHANGED POSITIONS (PLAYING RF); MEUSEL CHANGED POSITIONS (PLAYING LF); Miller grounded out (second to first); Gowdy dropped a foul fly hit by Ruel for an error; Ruel doubled to left; Johnson reached on an error by Jackson [Ruel stayed at second]; McNeely doubled to left [Ruel scored (unearned), Johnson to third]; 1 R (0 ER), 2 H, 2 E, 2 LOB. Giants 3, Senators 4.

Final Totals	R	H	E	LOB
Giants	3	8	3	14
Senators	4	10	4	8

Numbers don't Lie: using statistics to show (possible if not down-right 'laying down') how a fix could have happened.

Season trends:

NY Giants	93-60
Win stks 4>m	8
Longest stk	10 gms
Lose 3>m	7
Longest stk	5 gms
B to B losses	17
Patterns	T gms
1st half	70
Wins	46
Losses	24
ties	0
2nd half	84
Wins	47
Losses	36
ties	1
1st 32 games	W-L-T
4/15 - 5/23	19-13
Lst 32 games	W-L-T
8/29 - 9/28	18-14
Wins vs losses	
Good Stretch	W-L-T
4/15 - 5/7	15-4
Good Stretch	W-L-T
6/14 - 7/16	24-6-1
Bad stretch	W-L-T
5/3 - 5/20	5-11
Bad stretch	W-L-T
8/13 - 9/12	15-17

Pitching Staff:

Regular Season	POS	G	GS	CG	W	L	IP	ERA	H	R		Ratio = H/R	Ratio = BB/SO	BB	SO	ERR
Virgil Barnes	P	35	29	15	16	10	229.1	3.06	239	87		2.75	0.97	57	59	1
Jack Bentley	P	28	24	13	16	5	188.0	3.78	196	85		2.31	0.93	56	60	1
Hugh McQuillan	P	27	23	14	14	8	184.0	2.69	179	68		2.63	0.88	43	49	4
Art Nehf	P	30	20	11	14	4	171.2	3.62	167	75		2.23	0.58	42	72	1
Wayland Dean	P	26	20	6	6	12	125.2	5.01	139	80		1.74	1.15	45	39	3
Rosy Ryan	P	37	9	2	7	6	124.2	4.26	137	64		2.14	1.03	37	36	0
Mule Watson	P	22	16	6	7	4	99.2	3.79	122	54		2.26	1.33	24	18	3
Claude Jonnard	P	34	3	1	4	5	89.2	2.41	80	33		2.42	0.60	24	40	0
Ernie Maun	P	22	0	0	2	1	35.0	5.91	46	24		1.92	2.00	10	5	0
Harry Baldwin	P	10	2	1	3	1	33.2	4.280	42	18		2.33	2.20	11	5	0
Walt Huntzinger	P	12	2	0	1	1	32.1	4.45	41	19		2.16	1.50	9	6	1
Dinty Gearin	P	6	3	2	1	2	29.0	2.48	30	9		3.33	4.00	16	4	1
Joe Oeschger	P	10	2	0	2	0	29	3.1	35	17		2.06	1.40	14	10	1
Leon Cadore	P	2	0	0	0	0	4	0	2	0		0.00	1.50	3	2	0
Kent Greenfield	P	1	1	0	0	1	3	15	9	8		1.13	1.00	1	1	0
							3.62						1.41			Tot ERR

Position Players:

Player	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO		AVG	OBP		ERR	Fld %
Frank Snyder	C	118	354	37	107	53	30	43		0.302	0.357		5	0.987
H. Kelly	1B	144	571	91	185	136	38	52		0.324	0.371		10	0.993
Frankie Frisch	2B	145	603	121	198	69	56	24		0.328	0.387		27	0.972
Heinie Groh	3B	145	559	82	157	46	52	29		0.281	0.354		7	0.983
Travis Jackson	SS	151	596	81	180	76	21	56		0.302	0.326		58	0.937
Irish Meusel	LF	139	549	75	170	102	33	18		0.310	0.351		10	0.967
Hack Wilson	CF	107	383	62	113	57	44	46		0.295	0.369		8	0.967
Ross Youngs	RF	133	526	112	187	74	77	31		0.356	0.441		12	0.955
Billy Southworth	OF	94	281	40	72	36	32	16		0.256	0.332		12	0.935
Hank Gowdy	C	87	191	25	62	37	26	11		0.325	0.411		5	0.982
Bill Terry	1B	77	163	26	39	24	17	18		0.239	0.311		4	0.988
Jimmy O'Connell	OF	52	104	24	33	18	11	16		0.317	0.388		2	0.952
F. Lindstrom	2B	52	79	19	20	4	6	10		0.253	0.314		6	0.911
Grover Hartley	C	4	7	1	2	1	1	0		0.286	0.375		0	1.000
Eddie Ainsmith	C	10	5	0	3	0	0	0		0.600	0.600		0	1.000
Buddy Crump	OF	1	4	0	0	1	0	1		0.000	0.000		2	0.500
							444	371		0.300	0.358		168	0.971

The NY Giants were a very consistent team. This was their sixth World Series (ninth appearance overall since 1905) in 12 years, the fourth in a row (1921-1924.) John McGraw (manager 1902-32) was already a legend by 1924. Managing the Giants with a firm hand, his teams never finished worse than fifth from 1917-1928. Most comparable to the Atlanta Braves of the mid-80s through the mid-90s (winning 10 division titles – 2 WS appearances). Strong pitching and timely hitting produced winning baseball for the NY nine.

So why throw the series in 1924? The Giants won the World Series in 1921-22, lost to the Yankees in '23 (the series went 6 games with the NYY taking 4 games to 2.) Were the players upset with management and not getting paid more (usually the culprit) or was it McGraw's tough way of managing, not sure but it might have happened.....

Comparison of Season trends – NY Giants vs Senators:

NY Giants 93-60

Win stks 4>m	8
Longest stk	10 gms
Lose 3>m	7
Longest stk	5 gms
B to B losses	17

Patterns T gms

1st half	70
Wins	46
Losses	24
ties	0
<hr/>	
2nd half	84
Wins	47
Losses	36
ties	1

1st 32 games	W-L-T
4/15 - 5/23	19-13
Lst 32 games	W-L-T
8/29 - 9/28	18-14

Wins vs losses

Good Stretch	W-L-T
4/15 - 5/7	15-4

Good Stretch	W-L-T
6/14 - 7/16	24-6-1

Bad stretch	W-L-T
5/3 - 5/20	5-11

Bad stretch	W-L-T
8/13 - 9/12	15-17

5 year split	W	L	Standing
1919	87	53	2
1920	86	68	2
1921	94	59	1-(WS win)
1922	93	61	1-(WS win)
1923	95	58	1-(WS L)
<hr/>			
	455	299	0.603

Wash. Senators 92-62

Win stks 4>m	9
Longest stk	10 gms
Lose 3>m	5
Longest stk	6 gms
B to B losses	18

Patterns T gms

1st half	72
Wins	41
Losses	30
ties	1
<hr/>	
2nd half	84
Wins	51
Losses	32
ties	1

1st 32 games	W-L-T
4/15 - 5/26	14-20-1
Lst 32 games	W-L-T
8/26 - 9/10	22-10

Wins vs losses

Good Stretch	W-L-T
5/30 - 7/2	26-9

Good Stretch	W-L-T
8/9 - 9/19	28-7

Bad stretch	W-L-T
4/15 - 5/30	14-20-1

Bad stretch	W-L-T
7/4/- - 7/29	13-15-1

5 year split	W	L	Standing
1919	56	84	7
1920	68	84	6
1921	80	73	4
1922	69	85	6
1923	75	78	4
<hr/>			
	348	404	0.463

The Washington Senators spent the majority of seasons in the bottom half of the AL. During Walter Johnson's entire 21-year career (1907-1927) the Senators finished fifth or worse 10x. The other 11 years they finished fourth or better (2-World Series appearances/'24-'25.) We have seen this scenario before, the 1914 World Series. The Boston Braves took down the Philadelphia Athletics in 4 games. Boston had never risen above 5th place in the NL and then in '14 they took the pennant and the World Series. Last to first in one year and then back to the cellar, a perfect 'pigeon' to pull the last of the great 'fixes' of all time in World Series history. The NY Giants could've done it. The taking was there.....

World Series Statistics:

1916	1924																		
Date	Record	Time	Result	Winning Pitcher	Losing Pitcher	BB	SO	IP	CG	R	H	2B	3B	RBI	ERR				
10/4/1924	1-0		W 4-3	Nehf (1-0)		5	3	12.0	1	3	10	2	0	2	0				
10/5/1924	1-1		L 3-4		Bentley (0-1)	4	6	8.1	1	4	6	1	0	4	0				
10/6/1924	2-1	2:25	W 6-4	McQuillan (1-0)		5	0	3.2	0	2	2	1	0	1	0				
10/7/1924	2-2	2:10	L 4-7		Barnes (0-1)	0	3	5.0	0	5	9	0	0	5	0				
10/8/1924	3-2	2:30	W 6-2	Bentley (1-1)		3	4	7.1	0	2	9	0	0	2	0				
10/9/1924	3-3		L 1-2		Nehf (1-1)	4	4	7.0	0	2	4	0	0	2	0				
10/10/1924	3-4		L 3-4		Bentley (1-2)	1	6	7.2	0	3	6	3	0	3	0				

Ind. Stats																			
World Series	POS	G	GS	CG	W	L	ERA	IP	H	R	Ratio - H/R	Ratio - BB/SO	BB	SO					
Art Nehf	P	3	2	1	1	1	1.83	19.2	15	5	0.33	1.29	9	7					
Jack Bentley	P	3	2	1	1	2	3.18	17.0	18	7	0.39	0.80	8	10					
Virgil Barnes	P	2	2	0	0	1	5.68	12.2	15	8	0.53	0.11	1	9					
Hugh McQuillan	P	3	1	0	1	0	2.57	7.0	2	2	1.00	3.00	6	2					
Rosy Ryan	P	2	0	0	0	0	3.18	5.2	7	2	0.29	1.33	4	3					
Harry Baldwin	P	1	0	0	0	0	0.00	2.0	1	0	0.00	0.00	0	1					
Wayland Dean	P	1	0	0	0	0	4.50	2.0	3	2	0.67	0.00	0	2					
Mule Watson	P	1	0	0	0	0	0.00	0.2	0	0	0.00	0.00	0	0					
Claude Jonnard	P	1	0	0	0	0	0.00	0.0	0	0	0.00	0.00	1	0					
											3.59	61	26	0.53	1.31	29	34		

World Series	POS	G	AB	R	H	RBI	BB	SO	AVG	OBP	ERR	Fld %
Hank Gowdy	C	7	27	4	7	1	2	2	0.259	0.310	1	0.977
H. Kelly	1B	7	31	7	9	4	1	8	0.290	0.313	1	0.980
Frankie Frisch	2B	7	30	1	10	0	4	1	0.333	0.429	0	1.000
F. Lindstrom	3B	7	30	1	10	4	3	6	0.333	0.394	0	1.000
Travis Jackson	SS	7	27	3	2	1	1	4	0.074	0.107	3	0.903
Hack Wilson	LF	7	30	1	7	3	1	9	0.233	0.258	0	1.000
Billy Southworth	CF	5	1	1	0	0	0	0	0.000	0.000	0	1.000
Ross Youngs	RF	7	27	3	5	1	5	6	0.185	0.333	0	1.000
Bill Terry	1B	5	14	3	6	1	3	1	0.429	0.529	0	1.000
Irish Meusel	OF	4	13	0	2	1	2	0	0.154	0.267	1	0.833
Heinie Groh	UT	1	1	0	1	0	0	0	1.000	1.000	0	0.000
Frank Snyder	UT	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0.000	0.000	0	0.000
										0.261	0.332	0.980

If the NY Giants did pull this off, it was very subtle. Their WS stats and Reg. season stats do not fluctuate quite like the other series, but subtle discrepancies do stick out. Batting averages dipped slightly from WS to Reg. season (which is not a fire alarm but raises the eyebrow). Pitching was better in the WS than during the reg. season but it is the errors that stand out for this Series. The most damaging error(s) came in Game 7. With the Giants ahead 3-1 with only six outs to go, Bucky Harris came to the plate. With two on (Liebold at 3rd and Muddy Ruel at second), Harris hit a 'soft' grounder to third (manned by rookie Fred Lindstrom) and the ball 'skipped' over his head and into left field. Two runs scored and now the game was tied.

It does not end there. Bottom 12th and the Senators are threatening again. Muddy Ruel sends a double down the line and Johnson reaches first on an error by the Shortstop. Two on and one out, McNeely comes to the plate and just like the eighth inning, it happens again. Grounder to third and the ball 'bounces' over the head of Lindstrom. Ruel scores, the 1924 World Series is over.....wait.....what just happened. Three things leave a question mark:

- 1.) Why would you put a Rookie at the 'Hot-Corner' for the World Series
 - a. Heinie Groh injured his knee towards the end of the season and was limited to the bench
- 2.) Two very costly errors that led to three runs and victory for Washington
- 3.) How do you lose track of where you tossed your mask (Catcher Hank Gowdy flubbing the foul catch of Muddy Ruel in the 12th inning)

Those three incidents lead to speculation that some kind of 'fix' was going on in the 1924 World Series.

World Series Roster:

Art Nehf
Jack Bentley
Virgil Barnes
Hugh McQuillan
Rosy Ryan
Harry Baldwin
Wayland Dean
Mule Watson
Claude Jonnard
Hank Gowdy
H. Kelly
Frankie Frisch
F. Lindstrom
Travis Jackson
Hack Wilson
Billy Southworth
Ross Youngs
Bill Terry
Irish Meusel
Heinie Groh
Frank Snyder

Heinie Groh and Hank Gowdy are the only players with World Series experience from other teams. Groh played on the 1919 Reds WS winning team, so he had firsthand experience (on the other side) of how a World Series 'fix' happens. Hank Gowdy played for the 1914 Boston Braves. As a starting catcher he had a front row seat in watching how the Athletics 'tanked' the series. These two players had good seats in watching how it was done.

Synopsis of 1924 World Series:

This was a hard-fought series, four one run games, two games that went twelve innings and each game came down to the last inning. Subtle changes made the outcome of the World Series a bit off. Hank Gowdy, started at catcher. Frank Snyder was the starter for 118 games for 1924. He was the starting catcher for three out of the last four World Series for the Giants. He had a bad series in 1923, but to go with a guy who was 35+ and probably not as sharp as Frank was, that is definitely a red flag. Both players had a BA of .325 for Gowdy and .305 for Snyder. Fielding percentage was not a huge difference (.982 to .987). There is no indication of why Gowdy started in the Series and Snyder sat the bench.

Heinie Groh was not playing, how bad was his injury? Putting a rookie who only played 50 games during the regular season into the hot corner and saying 'good luck' is not what I say a strong managerial move. The Giants had better choices on the bench. Bill Terry, a veteran, Billy Southworth and others. To put a player into a position of a lot of stress, the Giants could have done better.

When you look at the New York Giants from 1902-1938, they played in 12 World Series, captured four titles, and basically had two managers from 1902-1941 (John McGraw – 1902-1932, Bill Terry – 1932-1941 / Bill took over halfway through the '32 season after the Giants started out very slow and ended up in seventh place for only the second time in 31 years). This was a proud and strong organization. From 1901-1938 they had a 0.567 winning percentage, finishing no worse than fifth (finished seventh or last 1901-1902-1915-1932.) 34/38 seasons. So, why fix the World Series? Speculation, money is always the heart of the culprit or it could have been something totally off the books. We will never know.



(1)

Index:

Notes

All play-by-play and statistics are from *Retrosheet.com*

1 The Boston Journal called this “the third, and only the third, in the 145 that have been played for world’s championships in which no errors were recorded in the score.” The fact that Game Three ended on a throwing error made Game Four stand in even sharper contrast. Boston Journal, October 14, 1914, 8.

2 Ty Cobb, “Big Mack Machine Crumbled, Says Ty,” [Philadelphia] Evening Bulletin, October 13, 1914, 10.

3 “Details of the Play,” [Philadelphia] Evening Ledger, October 13, 1914, 1.

- 4 "Braves Win Title; Beat Athletics 3-1; 4th Straight Game," Boston Daily Advertiser, October 14, 1914, 8.
- 5 "Detail of Each Ball in To-Day's Battle," [Philadelphia] Evening Bulletin, October 13, 1914, 1.
- 6 T.H. Murnane, "World's Championship Comes Back to Boston," Boston Daily Globe, October 14, 1914, 6.
- 7 "Boston Braves Capture Title from Macks, 3-1," Philadelphia Inquirer, October 14, 1914, 12.
- 8 "Evers' Timely Sting to Centre Gave the Braves World's Title," Philadelphia Inquirer, October 14, 1914, 12.
- 9 "In the first part of the game, the Boston batters were waiting Shawkey out consistently, but suddenly in the fifth when they had him throwing over the first ball and not expecting them to swing at it, they switched and began to go after the first one that he was trying to sneak over. He had taken the Stallings bait. They had him work in the early innings. ...Then they slugged him." Ty Cobb, "Overconfidence Beat the Athletics, Cobb Says of Record Rout," Boston American, October 14, 1914, 11.
- 10 Walter E. Hapgood, "Braves Now World's Baseball Champions," Boston Herald, October 14, 1914, 10.
- 11 Hal Sheridan, "Braves Win 3 to 1, Annexing Title as World Champions," [Philadelphia] Evening Ledger, October 13, 1914, 1.
- 12 Ty Cobb, "Overconfidence Beat the Athletics, Cobb Says of Record Rout," Boston American, October 14, 1914, 11.
- 13 "Evers' Timely Sting to Centre Gave the Braves World's Title," Philadelphia Inquirer, October 14, 1914, 12.
- 14 Ty Cobb, "Overconfidence Beat the Athletics, Cobb Says of Record Rout," Boston American, October 14, 1914, 11.
- 15 John J. Hallahan, "How the Braves Won the World's Baseball Championship of 1914," Boston Herald, October 14, 1914, 10.
- 16 "Braves' Victory Crowning Upset of Athletic Year," [Philadelphia] Evening Ledger, October 14, 1914, 12.
- 17 "Braves Win Title; Beat Athletics 3-1; 4th Straight Game," Boston Daily Advertiser, October 14, 1914, 8.
- 18 T.H. Murnane, "World's Championship Comes back to Boston," Boston Daily Globe, October 14, 1914, 6.
- 19 Paul H. Shannon, "Athletics Bow to Faster Team," Boston Post, October 14, 1914, 17.
- 20 Melville E. Webb, Jr., "Echoes of the Game," Boston Daily Globe, October 14, 1914, 8.
- 21 John J. Hallahan, "How the Braves Won the World's Baseball Championship of 1914," Boston Herald, October 14, 1914, 10.
- 22 Ed McGrath, "Braves Win Final 3 to 1 Now World Champions," Boston Post, October 14, 1914, 7.

Photographs

- a. Chicago Cubs 1906: photograph by Fred Wagner (1878-1977) copyright 1906
- b. Chicago White Sox 1906: photograph from Chicago Tribune archive 1906
- c. Chicago Cubs 1910: photograph from Sporting News Supplement 1910
- d. Philadelphia Athletics 1910: scan copy from Jim Rowe archive 1999
- e. Philadelphia Athletics 1914: photo from The Philadelphia Inquirer archive 1914
- f. Boston Braves 1914: The Sporting News Collection - File:1914 Boston Braves.jpeg
Created - 1914 / uploaded: July 2014
- g. Chicago Cubs 1918: Photo by Chicago History Museum/Getty Images
- h. Boston Red Sox 1918: National Baseball Hall of Fame Library/AP file photo
- i. Chicago White Sox 1919: URL <https://www.britannica.com/event/Black-Sox-Scandal#/media/1/68298/114097>
- j. Cincinnati Reds 1919: Archive Photos Transcendental Graphics/Getty Images
- k. New York Giants 1924: <https://www.gettyimages.com/photos/brothers-dave?page=3&sort=newest>
- l. Washington Senators 1924: 1,018 Mike Johnson" Baseball Stock Photos & High-Res Pictures